

## 1916

 American League ReplayYearbook

Boston overcomes slow start to clinch AL pennant on next to-last day of season


Babe Ruth's pitching leads Red Sox to come-from-behind march to 1916 American League title

Detroit's Ty Cobb falls just short of $\mathbf{. 4 0 0}$ for second season in a row


1916 Boston Red Sox: 91-63 in both real life and in 1916 AL replay.

## 1916 American League Replay

 Table of Contents| Table of Contents | 2 |
| :--- | :---: |
| Final Standings and Leaders | 3 |
| Introduction | $4-6$ |
| 1916 American League pennant race recap | $7-8$ |
| Team-by-team recap | $9-13$ |
| Team totals and team-by-team stats (individual batting, pitching) | $14-22$ |
| 1916 American League All Stars | $23-24$ |
| Leaders: batting, pitching | $25-28$ |
| AL standouts | $29-30$ |
| Pinch-hitting | $31-34$ |
| Batting highlights | $35-40$ |
| Hitting streaks | 41 |
| Pitchers batting | $42-43$ |
| Pitching highlights | $44-47$ |
| Pitchers records v. opponents | $48-50$ |
| Fielding | $51-53$ |
| Injuries and ejections | 54 |
| No-hitter box scores | $55-57$ |
| Inside the pennant race | $58-62$ |
| Scores, month-by-month | $63-74$ |



Artist's rendering: Fenway Park in 1916


## 1916 American League Final Standings and Leaders

|  | Replay Results |  |  | Real Life Results |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | W-L | Pct. | GB |  | W-L | Pct. | GB |
| Boston Red Sox | 91-63 | . 591 | -- | Boston Red Sox | 91-63 | . 591 | -- |
| St. Louis Browns | 89-65 | . 578 | 2 | Chicago White Sox | 89-65 | . 578 | $21 / 2$ |
| Chicago White Sox | 88-66 | . 571 | 3 | Detroit Tigers | 87-67 | . 565 | $91 / 2$ |
| Washington Senators | 87-67 | . 565 | 4 | New York Yankees | 80-74 | . 519 | 17 |
| Detroit Tigers | 76-78 | . 494 | 15 | St. Louis Browns | 79-75 | . 513 | $321 / 2$ |
| Cleveland Indians | 72-82 | 468 | 19 | Cleveland Indians | 77-77 | . 500 | $391 / 2$ |
| New York Yankees | 68-86 | . 442 | 23 | Washington Senators | 76-77 | . 497 | $441 / 2$ |
| Philadelphia Athletics | 45-109 | . 292 | 78 | Philadelphia Athletics | 36-117 | . 235 | 58112 |

## Batting leaders

| Batting average | Ty Cobb, Det | .391 |
| :--- | :--- | ---: |
| On base pct. | Ty Cobb, Det | .463 |
| Slugging pct. | Joe Jackson, CWS | .502 |
| Doubles | Joe Jackson, CWS | 45 |
| Triples | Jackson, CWS, Heilmann, Det | 17 |
| Home runs | W. Schang, Phila, G. Burns Det | 11 |
| Runs batted in | Bobby Veach, Det | 108 |
| Base hits | Joe Jackson, CWS | 219 |
| Runs scored | Ty Cobb, Det | 117 |
| Bases on balls | Burt Shotton, StL | 97 |
| Stolen bases | Ty Cobb, Det | 80 |

Most Valuable Player Joe Jackson, Chicago White Sox Cy Young Award Babe Ruth, Boston

## No-hitters:

Harry Harper, Washington, May 24 v. St. Louis 9-1 Joe Boehling, Washington, June 24 v . Cleveland 2-0 Carl Weilman, St. Louis, Aug 20 v Washington 1-0

## Pitching leaders

| ERA | Carl Weilman, StL | 1.20 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Wins | Harry Coveleski, Det | $29-9$ |
| W-L pct. | Carl Weilman, StL | $26-8$ |
| Shutouts | Babe Ruth, Boston | 12 |
| Strikeouts | Babe Ruth, Boston | 157 |
| Innings pitched | Babe Ruth, Boston | 363.3 |
| Complete games | H Covelski, Det, Ruth Bos | 31 (tied) |
| Saves | Joe Bush, Phila | 6 |

Team v. Team Results

|  | Bos | StL |  | CWS | Wash | Det | Cleve | NYY | Phila | Wins |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Boston Red Sox | - | 11 | 10 | 10 | 13 | 17 | 13 | 17 | 91 |  |
| St. Louis Browns | 11 | - | 9 | 12 | 17 | 13 | 10 | 17 | 89 |  |
| Chicago White Sox | 12 | 13 | - | 10 | 9 | 10 | 18 | 16 | 88 |  |
| Washington Senators | 12 | 10 | 12 | - | 10 | 13 | 15 | 15 | 87 |  |
| Detroit Tigers | 9 | 5 | 13 | 12 | - | 11 | 11 | 15 | 72 |  |
| Cleveland Indians | 5 | 9 | 12 | 9 | 11 | - | 10 | 16 | 72 |  |
| New York Yankees | 9 | 12 | 4 | 7 | 11 | 12 | - | 13 | 68 |  |
| Philadelphia Athletics | 5 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 7 | 6 | 9 | - | 45 |  |
| Losses | 63 | 65 | 66 | 67 | 78 | 82 | 86 | 109 | 616 |  |

## 1916 AL Replay Introduction

The 1916 American League replay results mirrored the results of real life, with the Boston Red Sox winning the AL pennant with a 91-63 record, identical to their record in real life.

## And, just like real life, Boston's battle to win the pennant was a struggle. The pennant race was not settled until the next-to-last day of the season.



Surprising St. Louis, the powerful Chicago White Sox, and the pitching-rich Washington Senators all were in contention throughout the entire replay. A hard-hitting offense kept Detroit kept the Tigers in the hunt for most of the year, although they faded in the last two months of the season.

The close competition gave meaning to virtually every game in the replay that involved the five top teams. As the pennant race headed down the stretch in August and September, the games were extremely competitive and featured superior pitching, clutch hitting, surprising heroics and numerous dramatic finishes.

All in all, it was an enormously entertaining replay.
Like the previous Deadball replays, the individual stars in the American League were headlined by Detroit's remarkable Ty Cobb, who kept his batting average above 400 for most of the season, before falling a few points under the vaunted .400 mark in mid-September.

The AL MVP was Joe Jackson (.365, league-best 108 RBI and 45 doubles and tie for league high with 17 triples), who was the driving force behind Chicago's bid for first place.

Seven pitchers won 20 or more games, headed by durable Harry Coveleski of Detroit (29-9), youthful Boston southpaw Babe Ruth (28-11 with 12 shutouts), steady Carl Weilman of the St. Louis Browns (26-8, league leading 1.20 ERA) and Washington great Walter Johnson (24-17)

## Quickest replay of all my Deadball Era replays

The 1916 American League replay started on Wednesday, February 1. 2023, at 12:15 p.m. a bright sunshiny day with the temperature at a comfortable 77 degrees. As always, My spouse, Carole threw the traditional first roll in the replay, which was a 45, resulting in a base on balls to NY SS Fritz Maisel. Carole followed with rolls that resulted in base hits for Frank Gilhooley and Lee Magee, who singled home Maisel before she finally threw a 46, resulting in 32, a flyout to RF by Yankee 3b Frank (Home Run) Baker. The Yankees went on the win the game over the hapless Philadelphia A's 11-3.

The replay concluded, on Monday, July 3, 2023, at 8:05 p.m. an incredibly hot day ( 96 with a "feels like" head index of 105) that ended with an incredible lightning storm that was accompanied by the formation of a sizeable hole in the street in front of our house, resulting from a broken water main. At the bottom of the hole was a broken water main that flooded Bryn Mawr S treet until midmorning on Independence Day. Amidst all the excitement, Carole rolled a 64, resulting in a 13, a strikeout for A's pinch-hitter Amos Strunk, as the Red Sox finished off their pennant-winning season behind Ernie Shore, who completed a 5-1 win.

The replay required $\mathbf{1 5 3}$ days to complete (just over five months), the fastest replay I have ever conducted, averaging 4.02 games per day. I found this pace to very demanding, however, and made a mental note to shoot for a more leisurely time span of around 200 days for future replays.

## 1916 AL replay preparation, guidelines, and rules variations

With numerous templates available from previous replays, I only needed five weeks in preparing the logistics for the 1916 AL replay.
I used a pre-prepared season schedule that began on April 11 and concluded on September 26. This allowed an organized, manageable approach to the replay, rather than playing out the actual schedule of games played in 1916. The organized schedule allowed me to quickly detect errors in the standings or a team's won-lost record. This organized method, as opposed to dealing with a real-life schedule punctuated with rainouts and an uneven number of games for each team as the season progressed, lent itself to avoiding errors in calculating standings and statistics.

Within the replay schedule, each team played one another in a pair of three-game series (three at home and three away) from April 11 through May 27. Beginning May 29, each team played one another in four four-game series (two series at home and two series away) through September 26, for a total of 154 games. This was incredibly helpful in totaling stats in an organized, management manner.

As with previous replays, baseball-reference.com continued to serve the "go-to" information resource, along with SABR articles, several books about the Deadball Era, newspaper clippings, Google searches and articles from Newspapers.com that reference the 1916 season.

The biggest time saver was preparing all the starting lineups before the season began. The required entry in pencil, of the actual starting lineups and pitching rotations for every game of the 1916 American League season.

While laborious, the starting lineup entries served to better acquaint me with each team's lineup and individual characteristics. It also pointed out when team's experienced injuries in real life and how they adjusted their lineups as the season progressed. While the actual process of penciling in the lineups was a slog, the payoff was that the pre-written lineups enabled me to speed through the replay, making necessary adjustments, particularly lineup changes caused by injuries, by simply erasing and re-entering the lineup changes.

- The 1916 American League replay was the start of my sixth complete season of year-by-year replays from the Deadball Era starting with 1911.
- The MG symbols governed the use of players, per APBA Master Game rules. The 1916 MG symbols chart offered only batting splits from one side, so I researched the real-life splits for all batters and added the splits for both sides of the plate, based on real-life stats from baseball-reference.com
- The MG symbols did not include pitching $Q$ factors, so I interpolated the $Q$ factors as realistically as I could, based on real-life stats.
- I used Steve's Computer Card website to prepare a limited number of XC cards for players not carded by APBA and who had minimal playing time. The player selection was subjective, but I included every pitcher who made a start during the 1916 season or played in roughly five or more games with 10 or more at bats The selection did not include all players who made an appearance (e.g. one or two games or only a couple of at bats).
- I utilized APBA's League Error factor, which was +3 for the 1916 season. The Error Factor significantly increased the number of errors in the replay and was about as accurate as APBA can be on fielding stats.
- The replay was played from the 2020 version of Master Game boards. Other than the use of the Error Randomizer and a pickoff rule modification, games were played solely within APBA rules. The Error Randomizer I employed was originally created by Dave Larson and was modified slightly to more heavily weight errors toward the infield. The Error Randomizer helped to more accurately reflect OF errors and increased the number of fielding opportunities for infield play and catchers.

An effective pickoff rule originated by fellow OAPBA manager Walt Taylor continued to be utilized to more accurately recreate pickoffs within the confines the regular APBA boards.

- Trades, roster changes and player debuts were conducted on the same or approximate team game number (not date) as real life, which enabled them to be inserted or deleted at the same time frame as real life. The information was obtained via the transactions listed on Baseball-Reference.com and related Web searches.
- To the extent possible, position players were limited to a combination of their real-life games played and total plate appearances, using a combination of all three defining factors to prevent overusing individual players. As always, the governing guideline for player usage was common sense.

Rather than rely on at-bats as the primary governing benchmark for regulating overuse of position players, I relied on total plate appearances. Further, to help in governing player usage, I utilized the actual batting orders in the order of games played, available through BaseballReference.com. This proved to be a real boon in terms of managing player usage. There were, of course, some minor discrepancies caused by injuries. All in all, the combination of plate appearances, actual batting orders and movement of players on or about transaction dates served to provide a very realistic presentation for each team.

Starting pitchers were utilized on the game numbers as real life starts and restricted to the same number of starts as real life (with a couple of minor exceptions, which moved a starting pitcher's start up or down in the schedule) to accommodate the actual playing dates. Relief appearances were used with the same frequency as real life, differing if there were blowouts or extra-inning games that required extended use of pitchers, particularly pitchers with low ratings.

## Personal notes



The 1916 AL replay got underway in February, when Florida's weather was ideal for golf, followed by a shower and knocking out three or four replay games after a finishing off a round. As Florida's overheated "nuclear summer" approached, I increasingly stayed inside, turned up the air conditioning and reeled off more of the 1916 AL replay games.

Granddaughter Kate Caborn continued to build a record of learning and achievement while conducting the AL replay.

Kate completed her freshman year at Lake Highland Prep, turned 15, appeared in the musical Chicago, participated in Project Magic, a volunteer program assisting seniors and hospital patients,
recorded terrific grades and earned a USA Water Polo Academic All-American award, presented to student-athletes who earned a cumulative grade point average of 3.50 or higher for the 2022-2023 academic school year; completed the 9 th, 10th, 11th or 12th grade in the spring of 2023.

Kate also earned her driver's certificate (requiring an adult with her in the car) and earned lifeguard certification. During the summer, just as the replay was wrapping up, she attended, for the second consecutive year, a summer Swim Camp at Gustavus Adolphus College, St. Peter's Minnesota, to improve her backstroke and swimming techniques for the upcoming fall 2023 swim season.


I participated in a Spark Golf League at the Orlando's ancient Dubsdread Golf Course, playing with my team partner Fred Wilcox (left), where we both shot around 94-95 each round, which, with our handicaps, put us in the upper third of the participating teams. My golf handicap remained at 19. My tee shots, while getting shorter with each passing year (I hit age 80 in May, 2023), stayed in the fairway about 90 percent of the time and in the light rough when I missed. Getting on greens in regulation, however was a different story. The distances to the greens get longer and longer as the years go by.

On March 26, I lost my great friend and golfing companion Wayne Herrick (right) when he succumbed to injuries suffered in a fall that resulted in a blood clot that connected to heart problems Wayne had battled over the past decade. Wayne was a close friend and, despite a mild demeanor, he was a fierce competitor on the golf course. We played over 300 rounds of golf together over the past decade...and I miss him.

In OAPBA (the Orlando APBA Association) my team, the Beefers, got off to a miserable 1-7 start and finished in the first half cellar with a dismal 13-27record (two 40-game halves).

In short, there was a lot going on from February through early July 2023, but still time to sit down, roll the dice, and see what happens while re-creating a wonderfully competitive baseball season from more than a century ago.


On May 25, my friend Steve Scott and I made the two-hour trek to St.
Petersburg, where we watched the Tampa Bay Rays down Toronto 6-1, with Zach Eflin winning his seventh game. The return journey took nearly four hours in traffic and a terrible lightning storm.


Wayne Herrick ( L ) and me at the acclaimed Cabot Citrus Farms golf course near Brooksville, FL.


On July 1, just as the replay was wrapping up, our crepe myrtle trees began to bloom in our front yard. By July 3, the day the replay finished, and the tree was reaching its peak coloration.

## 1916 American League pennant race

## Boston edges Chicago, St. Louis, Washington in spectacular four-team battle for AL crown

## Boston, the real-life winner American League winner in 1916, also prevailed in the replay, but it wasn't easy.

Boston started as if the team would romp to the pennant, winning six of their first nine games, including shutout wins in three of their first four games. Reality set in however, as they lost six in a row from Apr 22-30, falling into seventh place.

The Red Sox were forced to slowly work their way up the standings over the next three months to fight their way into contention. They finally reached the top of the standing on Sept 4, in a tie with Chicago and St. Louis, and took sole possession of the lead on September 9 , staying on top for the remaining 19 days of the season, fighting off the Browns, White Sox, and Senators.

Meanwhile, Washington, reeled off an 11-game win streak took the early lead, seizing first place on April 22 and remained on top of until May 10, when St. Louis moved into the lead. The Browns stayed in front until June 18, when Washington regained first place.

The Senators remained atop the standings for the next two months, highlighted by a pair of no- hitters by pitchers Harry Harper and Joe Boehling, falling out of the lead on August 18, when the Browns again grabbed first place.

After a lifeless stretch in the second division from May 2-June 1, the Red Sox finally began to show signs of life with a five-game win streak June 2-6, improving to $26-28$ and climbing to fifth place. The Red Sox hit the .500 mark on June 26 at $35-35$, but fell back and puttered along in fifth for the next two weeks. After a five-game win streak July 12-16, they finally climbed over .500 with a 47-43 record.

Boston then went on their best surge of the season, going 18-1 from July 19-Aug 8, including, a sweep of the front-running Senators, to climb into second place, within two games of leagueleading Washington.

Just as it appeared Boston was going to take over first place had found the winning formula, they losing eight of the next nine from Aug 10-18, scoring only 12 runs, including back-to-back one-hit shutouts at the hands of Red Faber and Jim Scott of the White Sox on Aug 10-11. The



Urban Faber, Chicago White Sox slump dropped Boston back into fourth place, six games behind St. Louis, who moved into the lead on August 18.

At this point, Washington slowly began to fall out of the race, losing three in a row to Cleveland and extending their losing streak to six straight with three more losses against the Indians, Aug 24-Aug 30. The Senators went 15-10 the rest of the way, but it was not good enough to gain any ground on the three front-runners.

St. Louis hung on to the lead through September 2, when Chicago moved to the top of the standings by one game over the Browns and Boston. The White Sox regained the lead on Labor Day (Sept 3) behind Urban Faber, who beat Cleveland on four hits by an 8-1 score, knotting the pe nnant race into a three-way tie for first place, with Washington only four games out.

## The standings on Sept 4

| Chicago | $78-57$ | -- |
| :--- | ---: | :--- |
| St. Louis | $78-57$ | -- |
| Boston | $78-57$ | -- |
| Washington | $74-61$ | 4 |

Chicago remained in front through Sept 8, but fell out of first on Sept 9, losing 4-1 to Washington's Walter Johnson while the Red Sox staged a frantic 8-7 come-from-behind 11-inning win over Cleveland to move into first place by one game. After three more wins over the Indians, Boston had a two-game lead over Chicago with St. Louis and Washington each four games out.

After a two-day break in the schedule, the race tightened even further. The Red Sox hopes dimmed after losing three of four to Washington Sept 14-17. At the same time, Chicago won three of four from Cleveland and St. Louis swept Detroit in a hard-fought fourgame series. With eight games left in the schedule, the pennant race continued to be up for grabs.

The standings on Sept 17

| Chicago | $85-61$ | -- |
| :--- | ---: | :--- |
| Boston | $85-61$ | -- |
| St. Louis | $84-62$ | 1 |
| Washington | $83-63$ | 2 |

At this point, the schedule, became Boston's best friend, with tail-enders New York and Philadelphia their only remaining opponents for their final eight games. In the West, all of Chicago's remaining eight games were on the road, first against the troublesome Tigers and second at contending St. Louis.

The Red Sox took advantage of their easy remaining schedule as they swept the seventh-place Yankees in their four games, highlighted by a 1-0 three-hitter by Carl Mays and a 4-0 shutout by Ernie Shore, lifting them two games ahead of Chicago, who split their four-game series against Detroit and three games in front of St. Louis, who split four games with Cleveland.

With four games remaining in the season, Philadelphia's Rube Parnham, making only his second start of the season, shocked the Red Sox with a 2-0 shutout on Sept 23, followed the next day by a $4-2$ victory by the A's Joe Bush.

Over the same two days, second-place Chicago lost the great opportunity to catch Boston, dropping two games at St. Louis, 3-2 to Carl Weilman and 5-4 to Eddie Plank, lifting the Browns into second place by only one game...with two games left on the schedule for both Boston and St. Louis.

Needing to win to keep ahead of the Browns, the Red Sox made a statement on the season's next-tothe last day, pouring over four runs in the third and nine runs in the fourth enroute to a 21-2 massacre of Philadelphia that clinched the pennant.


Rube Parnham, Phila A's

At the same time, the White Sox blew an early 5-0 lead only to come back to administer a crushing defeat to the Browns 8-6, dropping St. Louis two games behind with only one game left clinching the pennant for Boston.

Boston finished at 91-63, two games ahead of the Browns with Chicago three games behind and Washington four games out, in what was a remarkably entertaining pennant chase.


Washington led the American League from June 18-August 18 behind the pitching of Joe Boehling (left) and Harry Harper (right), who were a combined 15-7 during the two month span. Boehling threw a no-hitter against the Browns on May 24 and a month later, on June 24, Boehling, fired a no-hitter against Cleveland on Iune 24.


40-year old Browns lefty Eddie Plank still had plenty of gas left in the tank, going 15-9, 2.34 with a pair of shutouts.

## Team-by-team recap

## First place: Boston Red Sox 91-63, +2 games

The Red Sox won their second American League replay title in three years in the 1916 replay, after winning the replay World Series in 1914 and losing to the White Sox in the three-way, round-robin World Series in 1915.

For the longest time, it looked as if Boston was going to wind up well short of the pennant. The Red Sox got off to a sluggish 8-10 start in April and then slogged through May at 20-26.

After losing on June 1, the Red Sox were 20-27, question marks were beginning to emerge as to their viability in the AL race. The Sox then won five in a row to get to 25-27 before dropping a 7 2 decision to New York's Ray Keating, but then slumped again, losing six of their next 10 games, falling back to 29-34, twelve games behind league leader Washington on June 18.

Philadelphia provided a quick antidote to the slump as the Red Sox scored eight runs in the first inning of a $9-2$ romp over the A's on June 19 and then won their nine of their next 12 games to improve to climb into fourth place, 11 games out, by July 1.

After losing three in a row to close out their four-game series against Detroit July 2-3, against raised doubts about Boston's chances. A four-game sweep of Cleveland July 4-7 momentarily calmed things down, but the Red Sox then lost three in a row at second-place Chicago before Babe Ruth salvaged the finale 4-2 on July 12 to put Boston at 43-43, in fifth place, 10 games behind leading St. Louis.

Ruth's win over Chicago seemed to ignite the team, who went on to win eight of their next ten games before dropping a pair to Detroit on July 17-18. The winning continued, however, as the Red Sox reeled off 13 wins in a row from July 24-Aug 8, lifting them into a tie for second place with St. Louis at 63-46, two games behind Washington.

What the Baseball Gods had giveth, however, they immediately took away, as fourth-place Chicago's Red Faber and Jim Scott threw back-to-back one-hitters at the Red Sox Aug 10-11, dropping Boston four games back. Dutch Leonard staunched the bleeding with a 1-0 win over Faber


Rube Foster, the 1915 replay AL Cy Young winner, saw his record drop to 9-9, but six of his wins came during the last two months of the season.

On August 18, Boston (65-54) found themselves six games behind St. Louis, but they embarked on yet another surge, winning nine of their next 11 games to close the gap to two games behind the leading Browns by August 31, tied with Chicago.

In a key series matchup with league-leading Browns starting on September 1, Dutch Leonard held on to beat St. Louis 3-2, lifting the Red Sox to within a game of the lead. Former Federal Leaguer Dave Davenport one-hit Boston the next day for a 4-2 win, but the Red Sox won the final two games of the series to move into a three-way tie for the lead with Chicago and St. Louis on Sept. 4.

From that point forward, Boston's momentum pushed them to the pennant, winning three of four against Detroit and sweeping Cleveland to move into the lead by two games by Sept. 11. The Red Sox stumbled against Washington Sept 14-17, losing three of four to fall into another tie for the lead, this time with the White Sox, but Boston then swept the slumping Yankees four straight to take command by two games with four games left...against the last-place A's.

Philadelphia shocked the Red Sox in the opener with unknown Rube Parham blanks Boston 2-0 on eight hits. Chicago, however, failed to gain, losing to Browns lefty Carl Weilman 3-2. The A's pulled another rabbit out of the hat the next day, coming from behind as Joe Bush edged Babe Ruth 4-2, but Chicago once again lost, this time by a 5-4 score as Browns SS Doc Lavan singled home the winning run off Joe Benz in the bottom of the eighth.

With two games left and only a one-game lead over St. Louis, who had replaced Chicago in second place, the Red Sox made a statement, scoring four runs in the third and nine runs in the fourth enroute to a 21-2 massacre that clinched the pennant on Sept. 25. At the same time, the White Sox overcame blowing a 5-0 lead to win 8-6 over St. Louis, putting the Browns two games behind with only one game left, clinching the pennant for Boston.

Boston finished off the regular season on a high note with Ernie Shore, who had suffered several hard-luck losses, won his $16^{\text {th }}$ game of the season as Boston glided past the A's by a 5-1 score.

## The Red Sox pitching was the best in the AL (2.16 ERA).

Leading the way for Boston were southpaws Babe Ruth (28-11, 1.41 ERA, league-leading 157 Ks ) and Dutch Leonard (20-11, 2.28). Both got off to mediocre starts, but both caught fire around the same time. Ruth was 21-5 from June 2 through the end of the season while Leonard was 13-3 from July 6 through season's end. Righthander Carl Mays (13-10, 1.73) won several key games. Ernie Shore, who had dazzled with three no-hitters in the 1915 replay, suffered from lack of support, losing four games by 1-0 scores, and went 16-13, but had a 1.45 ERA. Saving his best for last was Rube Foster (9$9,3.65$ ), who struggled most of the season, but won six of his last decisions, all from Aug 4 on, to keep Boston in the race.

RF Harry Hooper and LF Duffy Lewis were the cornerstones in a great defensive outfield. Baserunners had a hard time advancing on their strong throwing arms and they both consistently choked off rallies with catches that other outfielders could not make. In CF, Tilly Walker, who came over from St. Lous, was not able to equal the talents of Tris Speaker (who had moved to Cleveland), but he was good enough to get the job done.

Boston's offense was not overwhelming, lacked power, and, from time-to-time, slumped, but were opportunistic when it counted. 3b Larry Gardner (.298, . 345 OBP, 59 RBIs) was Boston's top-ranked hitter. Walker hit .292 and led the team in RBIs with 67. Duffy Lewis hit .283 with 58 RBIs and Hooper hit .279 and stole 28 bases. The combination of lefty Dick Hoblitzell (.274, 53 RBIs) and righty Del Gainer (.294, four HR) worked at first base. Pinch Thomas (.285) was the best hitter among a four-man catching corps, but lacked the defensive capabilities of Hick Cady, who only hit. 150 and manager Bill Carrigan (.203), who played in limited action. Second base was a problem with Jack Barry failing to hit (.186) and lost to injuries twothirds of the way through the season, but Hal Janvrin (.249) filled the gap and paired up well with defensive mainstay SS Everett Scott (.232).

OF Olaf Henrickson hit only . 170 overall, but excelled in his pinch-hitting role, going 10-36, .277 . Pinch running specialist Mike McNally was $17-1$ on steal attempts.

## Second place: St. Louis Browns 89-65, 578, - 2 games

A seventh-place finisher in the 1915 AL replay, the Browns, augmented by the addition of former Federal Leaguers OF Ward Miller and pitchers Dave Davenport and Eddie Plank came within an eyelash of winning the AL pennant, finishing a game behind Boston.

The steady pitching of the trio of Carl Weilman (26-8, league-best 1.20 ERA), Davenport (16-12, 2.79), Plank (15-9, 2.34) and veteran Bob Groom (14-9, 2.35) kept the Browns contention throughout the entire replay. While the starters generally performed well, they suffered control problems frequently and as a team, the Browns pitching staff walked 468 batters.

Rookie Ernie Koob (7-9, 4.35) started out well after a mid-season call up, but faded, losing his last three decisions, two of them to Boston during the September stretch run. Doc Crandall, another former Federal Leaguer, who had been counted on for relief help, was cut from the roster in April.

The top hitter in the Browns lineup was 1b George Sisler, who ranked fifth in AL batting (.325) and drove in 87 runs. 2 b Del Pratt delivered another solid season with 31 doubles and 85 RBIs, despite hitting only .251. In CF, Armando Marsans (.276, 70 RBIs) previously with Washington, replaced Tilly Walker, who went to Boston. LF Burt Shotton led the league with 97 BB and stole 34 bases from the leadoff slot. Wade Miller hit .251 with 59 RBIs and 42 SB with a .355 OBP, seventh in the AL. Behind the plate, Hank Severeid hit .258 and drove in 38 runs.

Defensively, the Browns had problems with a team total of 187 errors. Wade Miller proved to be a liability in RF with a weak throwing arm and 10 errors. Marsans booted 14 balls in CF and Shotton made nine errors in LF. The SS combo of Doc Lavan (.242) and Ernie Johnson (.218) made 35 miscues and the pitching staff made an alarming 34 combined errors.

## Third place: Chicago White Sox 88-66, .571, -2 games

The reigning AL replay champion White Sox came close to winning the AL a second time in a row, but lost their chance in the final 10 days of of the season, losing six of their final 12 games, including three of four to the Browns in their final series of the year. Chicago got off to a slow 11-12 start, but quickly moved into contention in May and stayed at or near the top spot for the remainder of the year.

Leading the way for Chicago was LF Joe Jackson, the MVP of the 1916 AL replay. Jackson, in his second season as a member of the White Sox, was their driving offensive force all season long. He was runner up to Ty Cobb in batting, hitting . 365 and led the league in doubles (35), RBIs (108), slugging (.502), total bases (301) and base hits (219), tied for the lead in triples (17) and was third in OBP at .409. With a powerful arm, Jackson also was a defensive force that slowed runners from advancing very often.

On defense, the White Sox committed the fewest errors in the league (148). With a powerful arm in LF, Jackson was a defensive force that slowed runners from advancing very often. CF Happy Felsch was also a defensive whiz, committing only two errors all season. Felsch also enjoyed a fine year at the plate, hitting . 303, sixth in the AL, and showed flashes of power with 29 doubles and seven HRs. Behind the plate, C Ray Schalk's emerged as the best defensive catcher in the AL and hit a respectable .249 with RBIs.

2b Eddie Collins anchored the infield with magnificent defensive play and hit a solid .277 with 78 BB and a . 361 OBP. Collins did not hit with much power, but stole 58 bases.

The rest of the ChiSox infield failed to show the same level of defense as Eddie Collins and Schalk. Buck Weaver (.216, 53 RBIs, 25 doubles) split time between SS and 3 b and struggled defensively with 29 errors. At first base, Jack Ness hit. 295 and only struck out 12 times in 330 plate appearances, but lacked the defensive skills of Jack Fournier, who had an off year compounded by injuries, hitting only 237 in limited play.

RF Shano Collins could not maintain the same offensive prowess he showed in 1915 and fell to .243 , but hit 20 doubles and 14 triples.

Chicago's pitching ranked alongside that of Boston in terms of quality. Their 2.35 ERA was second to the Red Sox. Chicago pitchers issued the fewest BB in the AL (421).

The deep White Sox staff was led by a pair of left-handers, second-year man Lefty Williams (19-6, 1.77, eight shutouts) and Reb Russell (16-9, 1.92). 1915 replay Cy Young winner Urban Faber (16-10, 2.23) and Joe Benz (12-7, 2.35) had good seasons. Eddie Cicotte, an 18-game winner in the ChiSox championship 1915 season, fell to $7-11$, but had a 2.35 ERA with the White Sox scoring two or less runs in


Eddie Collins play at second base was a key to Chicago's outstanding defense.
nine of his eleven losses. Mellie Wolfgang (8-5, 2.41) was effective as a part-time starter-reliever. Jim Scott (6-13, 2.92) was not able to replicate his 1915 championship season form.

## Fourth place: Washington Senators 87-67, .565, -4 games

The Senators made a spirited bid for the AL flag in the 1916 replay. Washington jumprd into an early lead with an 11-game win streak in April and after dueling with St. Louis throughout may and mid-Juhe, the Senators moved to the lead on June 18, where the pitching quartet of Walter Johnson, Bert Gallia, Harry Hooper and Joe Boehling kept them on through August 18. After falling out of first place, the Senators lagged, scoring only one run in a five-game stretch while getting shut out twice by Chicago and Cleveland and scoring only one run during the five game stretch from Aug 25-30. The Senators went 15-10 the rest of the season to finish four games behind Boston. Even with the late slump, however the Solons still had an outside chance to win until the final week of the season.

The Senators were not a potent offense team, hitting.241, with slugging percentage of .307 , which required them to depend on speed and inside baseball. The lack of a consistent offense put a great deal of stress on the pitching, which, fortunately for Washington, was outstanding.


Walter Johnson, Washington's great righthander, won 24 games.

Walter Johnson (24-17, 3.18, 23 CG, six shutouts), again ranked among the league leaders in wins, but it was a tough ago for the righthander. Johnson struggled with his control on occasion and walked 110 batters, but he just missed winning his fifth straight strikeout crown with 155 Ks , only two behind strikeout leader Babe Ruth. Like seasons before, Johnson frequently suffered from a lack of run support with five of his 17 losses occurring when Washington failed to score.

Harry Harper (20-13, 2.02) was outstanding with a with six shutouts. His high point was a 9-1 nohitter against St. Louis on May 24, followed by a 1-0 one-hitter over Boston's Babe Ruth five days later. In June, Harper threw back-to-back shutouts against Philadelphia and New York. In a carbon copy of the 1915 replay, Bert Gallia (16-10, 2.18), went 4-1 in September to keep Washington in the race Lefty Joe Boehling (13-5, 2.43 with the Senators) was having any outstanding season, but was traded to Cleveland, along with OF Danny Moeller, in August, for 3b Joe Leonard and Elmer Smith, in an effort to augment the offense. Jim Shaw (5-3) rebounded from a poor 1915 season and was used primarily in relief, notching two saves.

Offensively, the Senators tried to make up the lack of hitting with speed, leading the AL league in stolen bases with 211 swipes. Washington hit only 15 home runs as a team and ranked next-to-last in doubles with 167 two-base hits.

Diminutive 3b Eddie Foster (.263, . 346 OBP, 77 BB ) and had the highest batting average among Senator regulars and stole 49 bases, but also let the AL with 24 GIDPs. CF Clyde Milan was disappointing (.243, . 305 OBP, 58 RBIs) but stole 53 bases while only being caught 10 times. Utilityman Howard Shanks (.253, 66 RBIs) and had an amazing 32-2 record on stolen base attempts. C John Henry hit .266, but was only able to appear in 102 games. 1b Joe Judge hit . 236 and stole 29 bases.

Elmer Smith, who came over in the Boehling trade along with Joe Leonard in August, hit a respectable .293 with 16 RBIs. Leonard hit . 247 , but only drove in 10 runs in 38 games.

## Fifth place: Detroit Tigers, 76-78, .494, -15 games

Detoit may have had a losing season, but with a high-powered offense and a pitching staff that could implode at a moment's notice, they were a highly entertaining team to watch.

Detroit hovered around . 500 all season long. By Sept. 13, the Tigers had climbed to 72-70 and appeared to have a shot at a winning record, but a four-game sweep at the hands of St. Louisa nd splits with Chicago and Cleveland in their final two series doomed them to a losing record for the 1916 season. The Tigers did take a measure of revenge on their Western opponents by posting a winning record against both secondplace St. Louis and third place Chicago.

The Tiger offense, of course, was driven by batting champ CF Ty Cobb, who hit over . 400 until Sept 11, when he finally fell below the revered batting average. Cobb won the AL batting title with a .391 mark and was tops in OBP at . 463 and 117 runs scored, second in base hits with 207, third in RBIs with 92 and wound up eighth in home runs with six round-trippers. On the basepaths, Cobb was again a terror, swiping 80 bases, but getting nailed 33 times, the most in the American League

Cobb's wingman in LF, Bobby Veach, took advantage of Cobb's constant presence on the basepaths to drive in 107 runs, second in the league. Veach had 31 doubles and 14 triples and ranked in the top 10 with 168 hits. In RF, the combination of aging Sam Crawford (.333, 48 RBIs in 77 games) and Harry Heillman (.273, 62 RBIs) completed the most power-laden outield in the American League.


Tiger 1b George Burns tied with NY's Wally Pipp for the AL HR title with 11 home runs.

Adding to the offensive fireworks was 1b George Burns, who hit. 285 and tied with Wally Pipp for the AL home run crown with 11 round-trippers. Burns drove in 87 runs. 2b Ralph Young his .255 with 59 RBIs and SS Donie Bush walked 68 times while hitting 248 with 19 SB. C Oscar Stanage hit .255 with 37 RBIs.

The Tigers had to rely primarily on a two-man pitching staff that consisted of the league's winningest pitcher, lefty Harry Coveleski (29-9), and righthander Hooks Dauss (16-8), who both had fine seasons.

Two problems, however, plagued the Detroit pitching situation: first, there were no reliable starters after Coveleski and Dauss to pick up the slack for the Tigers and second, the Tiger pitchers collectively walked more men than they struck out ( 487 BB ) Jean Dubuc, a 22 -game winner in the 1915 replay, slumped to $7-17,4.16$ and Bill James (not the one who starred for the 1914 Boston Braves) plodded to a weak 5-15, 5.34 record. Lefty Willie Mitchell, traded to the Tigers in mid-season for part-timer Marty Kavenaugh, surprised with a 9-5 record in half a season. Reliever Bernie Boland was 2-12 with an unsteady 7.45 ERA and was victimized time after time while trying to hold Tiger leads.

The Tigers defense continued to be an afterthought with the Detroit leading the AL with 215 errors. Stanage, the catcher recorded an abysmal 38 errors while the keystone combination of Donie Bush and Ralph Young combined for 47 errors.


Cleveland CF Tris Speaker, in his first season with the Indians, hit . 352 and totaled 198 hits with a .439 OBP.

## Sixth place: Cleveland Indians 72-82, .468, -19 games

Cleveland, with Tris Speaker in the lineup moving over from Boston to take command in CF, slogged through a disappointing start, but improved throughout the season, going 3121 over the final two months, highlighted by a seven-game win streak from Aug 16-23.

Speaker ranked third in AL batting (.352) and second in OBP (.438) while driving in 76 runs with 28 doubles and seven home runs. On the basepaths, Speaker stole 38 bases, but was caught stealing 23 times. In CF, Speaker was spectacular, committing only three errors while throwing out six baserunners.

The rest of Cleveland's offense was average with RF Braggo Roth (.274) and 1b Chick Gandil, previously with Washington, hitting .271 with a team-leading 77 RBIs.

Bill Wambganss (.260) spent time at 2 b , SS and 3 b , and somehow drove in 70 runs with only 15 extrabase hits in 140 games. Ray Chapman (.232) also bounced around the infield and, like Wambsganss, had no power with 13 extra base hits in 439 at bats, but unlike Wamby, only drove in 28 runs.

C Steve O'Neill played sound defense, but hit only .237 with 23 doubles. LF Jack Graney, who batted leadoff, hit only .218 but drew 73 BB.

Cleveland's pitching centered around hard-working Jim Bagby (21-12, 1.47), who led the league in appearances (49) and saved four games, second in the league.
It was a big dropoff to number two starter Stan Coveleski, who slumped to 10-15, 3.28 after going 24-12 in the 1915 replay. Ed Klepfer (9-6, 3.66), Fritz Coumbe ( $8-5,1.61$ ) and Guy Morton ( $7-11,3.31$ ) made up the remainder of the Tribe's rotation.

## Seventh place: New York Yankees 61-93, .396, -54 games



Yankee 1b Wally Pipp hit nine HRs, second in the AL tied with teammate Roger Peckinpaugh.

New York got off to an encouraging 10-8 start in April, but lost 16 of their next 22 games, dooming them to a second division finish.

After falling to 29-34 on June 13, the Yankees picked up the pace considerably, going 21-19 for the rest of June and through July 29 to pull to within two games of .500 at 50-52.

The bottom then fell out as the Yankees suffered from a series of injuries that kept their lineup in a constant state of flux for the rest of season. Seven key players fell victim to ailments, resulting in New York having to rely on second-tier backup players for considerable lengths of time, watering down their offense and decimating their defense. Over the final two months of the season, the Yankees could only manage an 18-34 record, dropping them into seventh place.

Bob Shawkey (19-8, 1.83, five shutouts) rebounded from a woeful 1-11 1915 performance and stood out among AL pitchers while the injury-riddle offense was able to show up only occasionally.

1b Wally Pipp was New York's most consistent hitter (.267) and drove in 89 runs. SS Roger Peckinpaugh hit 22 doubles, hit nine home homers with 58 RBIs and led the team with 28 steals. 3b Frank (Home Run) Baker showed flashes of the past with eight HR and 53 RBIs, but missed a third of the season with injuries. 2b Joe Gedeon, acquired from St. Louis, stole 25 bases, but hit only .235.

Newcomer Nick Cullop, from the Federal League, was 12-10, 2.59 with 112 strikeouts while George Mogridge (12-11, 2.00) also pitched well at times. The remainder of the Yankee pitching staff was disappointing with Ray Fisher ( $6-12,4.13$ ) and Allan Russell ( $6-15,3.18$ ) both inconsistent all season long. Longtime Yankee mainstay Ray (Rube) Caldwell suffered through a 5-14, 4.97 year.

## Eighth place: Philadelphia Athletics, 45-109,.240, -46 games

A surprise in the replay was the performance of the last-place Athletics, who won nine more games than their real-life performance (45-109 versus 36117) and nine games more than their horrible 37-117 record in the 1915 replay. While the Athletics still were a poor team, they were not nearly as bad as expected and teams could not count on being able to roll over team.

The A's started off the season with nine consecutive losses before they surprised New York with a three-game sweep in a visit to the Polo Grounds. After winning five of seven in early May, Philadelphia had a 9-20 record on May 13. The losses, however began to mount up more rapidly and by July 26 , the A's were $32-67$, bad, but not yet disastrous...but that was to come.

From July 27 through the rest of the season, the Athletics were 13-42, all the while sinking lower and lower in the cellar.

The only bright spot came during their final 12 games, when the A's went 6-6 after inserting newcomers 2b Roy Grover (. 390 with 32 hits in 21 games) and OFs Buck Thrasher (.304, seven RBIs in eight games) and Jim Brown (.286, eight RBIs in 14 games) into the lineup for a look-see. The youngsters led the A's to a split in a fourgame series at New York, followed by another four-game split at Washington, followed


Amos Strunk ranked fourth among AL hitters with a sparkling .328 batting average that included 33 doubles and 60 RBIs for the woeful Athletics. by winning the first two games at home against Red Sox on Sept. 23-24, threatening to derail Boston's pennant chances. The mini-surge ended, however, in Philadelpha's next-to-last game of the season, when Boston, obviously intent on nailing down the AL pennant, buried the Athletics 21-2, followed with a 5-1 seven-hitter by Ernie Shore to end the season for both clubs.

Despite Connie Mack's dismantling of the great A's teams of the early 1910s, the presence and performance of veterans like Amos Strunk (. 329 , 394 OBP), Wally Schang (.240, 11 HRs, tied for the AL lead, and 70 RBIs), Stuffy McInnis (.290, 66 RBIs) along with oldster Nap Lajoie (. 243,47 RBIS in two-thirds of a season before retiring) and the determined pitching of Joe Bush (14-19, 2.82), enabled the A's to ambush enough of their opponents to qualify as a spoiler in the 1916 replay.

Other than Bush, Philadelphia's pitching was a disaster. Elmer Myers (11-27, 4.96) led the league in losses and gave up the most runs in the league (175). Jack Nabors ranked second in losses (9-21, 4.94). The rest of the pitching staff combined for an 11-42 record with Tom Sheehan (416) the only other pitcher to record more than two wins.

## 1916 American League Team Totals

Batting

| Team | $\underline{A v g}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{OBP}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{Slg}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{AB}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{R}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{H}}$ | $\underline{2 B}$ | $\underline{3 B}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{HR}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{RBI}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{BB}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{K}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{SB}-\mathrm{CS}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{SH}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{SF}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{HB}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{DP}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{E}}$ |
| :--- | ---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Detroit | . $\mathbf{2 7 1}$ | . $\mathbf{3 3 5}$ | . $\mathbf{3 5 8}$ | $\mathbf{5 3 5 2}$ | $\mathbf{7 3 3}$ | $\mathbf{1 4 5 0}$ | 194 | $\mathbf{9 3}$ | 30 | $\mathbf{6 6 8}$ | 516 | 481 | $143-69$ | 18 | 51 | 23 | 113 | $\mathbf{2 1 5}$ |
| Boston | .253 | .310 | .318 | 5277 | 597 | 1334 | 201 | 54 | 11 | 528 | 439 | 375 | $94-53$ | $\mathbf{7 3}$ | $\mathbf{5 9}$ | $\mathbf{2 8}$ | $\mathbf{1 1 7}$ | 157 |
| Chicago | .250 | .311 | .330 | 5297 | 642 | 1324 | 192 | 85 | 21 | 589 | 473 | 485 | $137-\mathbf{8 1}$ | $\mathbf{7 3}$ | 52 | 18 | 79 | 148 |
| Washington .241 | .307 | .307 | 5195 | 602 | 1250 | 167 | 67 | 15 | 522 | 500 | 476 | $\mathbf{2 1 1}-67$ | 55 | 58 | 21 | 96 | 182 |  |
| New York | .240 | .305 | .317 | 5103 | 559 | 1227 | 175 | 55 | $\mathbf{3 6}$ | 512 | 467 | $\mathbf{5 4 1}$ | $132-64$ | 63 | 46 | 29 | 100 | .193 |
| St. Louis | .240 | .315 | .301 | 5260 | 602 | 1264 | 166 | 55 | 15 | 549 | $\mathbf{5 5 4}$ | 538 | $195-73$ | 46 | 43 | $\mathbf{3 7}$ | 99 | 187 |
| Cleveland | .239 | .304 | .310 | 5122 | 558 | 1225 | $\mathbf{2 0 2}$ | 48 | 21 | 498 | 482 | 464 | $88-58$ | 65 | 47 | 14 | 100 | 159 |
| Phila | .236 | .287 | .304 | 5140 | 535 | 1214 | 169 | 56 | 23 | 493 | 358 | 495 | $79-57$ | 52 | 52 | 29 | 92 | 194 |
| AL Average | .246 | .309 | .318 | 5219 | 604 | 1286 | 183 | 64 | 22 | 545 | 474 | 482 | $135-65$ | 56 | 51 | 25 | 100 | 179 |


| Team | Pitching |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | W-L | ERA | Apr | GS | CG | Sh | Sv | IP | $\underline{H}$ | R-ER | HR | BB | SO | HB | WP |
| Boston | 91-63 | 2.20 | 231 | 154 | 84 | 24 | 7 | 1388.7 | 1073 | 426-339 | 17 | 427 | 518 | 21 | 17 |
| Chicago | 88-66 | 2.35 | 240 | 154 | 78 | 21 | 7 | 1383.3 | 1109 | 444-361 | 18 | 421 | 461 | 26 | 7 |
| Washington | 87-67 | 2.99 | 244 | 154 | 83 | 20 | 7 | 1389.0 | 1166 | 560-461 | 23 | 455 | 575 | 26 | 21 |
| St. Louis | 89-65 | 3.00 | 243 | 154 | 79 | 17 | 5 | 1386.3 | 1199 | 566-463 | 24 | 468 | 449 | 26 | 13 |
| Cleveland | 72-82 | 3.29 | 286 | 154 | 59 | 12 | 8 | 1375.0 | 1324 | 591-502 | 20 | 412 | 456 | 27 | 10 |
| Detroit | 76-78 | 3.44 | 276 | 154 | 65 | 18 | 7 | 1369.7 | 1395 | 678-524 | 7 | 489 | 487 | 19 | 35 |
| New York | 68-86 | 3.47 | 265 | 154 | 66 | 17 | 4 | 1355.7 | 1379 | 620-523 | 17 | 433 | 511 | 27 | 16 |
| Philadelphia | 45-109 | 5.20 | 266 | 154 | 48 | 6 | 11 | 1350.3 | 1768 | 950-780 | 37 | 682 | 576 | 25 | 37 |
| AL Average | 77-77 | 3.29 | 256 | 154 | 70 | 14 | 7 | 1347.0 | 1303 | 602-492 | 20 | 475 | 504 | 25 | 19 |

Balks: Boston 2, Chicago 2, Cleveland 2, Detroit 1, St. Louis 1, Washington 1
For the second straight season, Detroit's offense was the best-hitting aggregation in the American League, led by batting champion Ty Cobb. The Tigers hit 271 as a team and let the league in OBP (.335), slugging (.359) and hits (1450).

Unfortunately, Detroit's offensive abilities were undone by a pitching staff that allowed the second highest run total in the AL (678) and a defense that committed 215 errors, the most in the league, leading to 154 unearned runs, the second-most allowed by any team other than Philadelphia's total of 170 unearned runs allowed.

League champ Boston hit only 11 home runs, the fewest in the AL, but their team .253 batting average ranked second in the league and their ability to score runs without power was signaled by their 73 sacrifices and 59 sacrifice flies. The only flaw in the Boston batting totals was their tendency to hit into double plays, leading the league with 117 GIDPs.

Playing in the home run friendly Polo Grounds, New York again led the league with 36 home runs, led by Wally Schang, who hit 11 home runs while playing in a limited role behind the plate and in the outfield. Roger Peckinpaugh hit nine HR and Frank Baker hit eight HRs accounting for all but eight of the Yankees home runs.

The stats for Boston and Chicago, the two teams with the best pitching staffs in the AL, were eerily like 1915. The Red Sox again had the best pitching staff in the American League with a collective 2.20 ERA and allowed the fewest runs (426) and hits (1073) while Chicago's pitchers again ranked second (2.35 ERA) and allowed only fifteen more total runs than Boston (235).

The Red Sox had a league-best 84 complete games and 24 shutouts, led by Babe Ruth with 31 CG with and 12 shutouts. The White Sox had 78 complete games, one less than second-place St. Louis ( 79 CG ) and 21 shutouts, three less than Boston.

The team with the league's worst pitching, Philadelphia, actually showed some improvement from their horrid 1915 replay performance. The A's staff ERA of 5.20 was better than 1915 (5.61) and their runs allowed total of 950 was better than the previous season, when they opened the floodgates, allowing 1,048 run. The A's pitchers led the league in home runs allowed (37), far and away the most HRs allowed in the league. They further compounded their woes with a lack of control, walking an astounding total of 682 hitters, nearly 200 more than Detroit's pitchers, who walked 489 opposing batters.

1916 Boston Red Sox
91-63, .591, first place, + 2 games

| Player | Avg | OBP | G | AB | R | H | 2b | 3b | HR | RBI | BB | K | SB-CS | Sac | SF H | HBP | DP | E |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Hick Cady c | . 150 | . 215 | 76 | 180 | 9 | 27 | 4 | 4 | 0 | 9 | 15 | 14 | 0-0 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 7 | 3 |
| Dick Hoblitzell 1b | . 274 | . 341 | 113 | 442 | 52 | 121 | 18 | 0 | 0 | 53 | 42 | 38 | 3-4 | 2 | 8 | 7 | 10 | 14 |
| Jack Barry 2b | . 186 | . 255 | 98 | 361 | 33 | 67 | 7 | 0 | 0 | 24 | 29 | 21 | 7-5 | 7 | 4 | 6 | 9 | 13 |
| Everett Scott ss | . 232 | . 291 | 129 | 456 | 50 | 106 | 24 | 0 | 0 | 37 | 35 | 12 | 3-6 | 7 | 5 | 5 | 13 | 24 |
| Larry Gardner 3b | . 298 | . 354 | 144 | 530 | 63 | 158 | 12 | 5 | 2 | 59 | 49 | 32 | 8-6 | 8 | 7 | 2 | 5 | 9 |
| Duffy Lewis lf | . 283 | . 313 | 152 | 614 | 71 | 174 | 24 | 6 | 0 | 58 | 30 | 40 | 7-7 | 6 | 7 | 0 | 19 | 3 |
| Tilly Walker cf | . 292 | . 332 | 127 | 489 | 56 | 143 | 34 | 15 | 1 | 67 | 31 | 21 | 11-7 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 16 | 12 |
| Harry Hooper rf | . 279 | . 357 | 149 | 603 | 96 | 168 | 31 | 7 | 2 | 45 | 74 | 18 | 28-13 | 6 | 4 | 2 | 5 | 4 |
| Chick Shorten of-ph | . 345 | . 402 | 36 | 84 | 11 | 29 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 11 | 10 | 5 | 0-0 | 1 | 3 | 0 | 2 | 3 |
| Del Gainer 1b | . 298 | . 354 | 73 | 180 | 23 | 53 | 8 | 0 | 4 | 26 | 9 | 29 | 2-0 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 5 | 1 |
| Pinch Thomas c | . 285 | . 383 | 68 | 186 | 26 | 53 | 3 | 3 | 0 | 33 | 31 | 13 | 0-0 | 6 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 11 |
| Jimmie Walsh of-a | . 250 | . 400 | 10 | 16 | 3 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 4 | 0 | 1-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Hal Janvrin, if | . 249 | . 275 | 98 | 338 | 38 | 84 | 11 | 6 | 0 | 31 | 14 | 30 | 5-3 | 7 | 5 | 0 | 7 | 19 |
| Sam Agnew c | . 214 | . 300 | 30 | 70 | 5 | 15 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 5 | 9 | 1 | 0-0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 4 |
| Bill Carrigan c | . 203 | . 325 | 31 | 69 | 2 | 14 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 7 | 11 | 2 | 0-0 | 0 | 1 | 2 | 1 | 3 |
| Olaf Henriksen ph | . 170 | . 280 | 62 | 112 | 13 | 19 | 3 | 3 | 0 | 13 | 17 | 8 | 1-0 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 2 | 0 |
| Mike McNally, if | . 130 | . 211 | 41 | 69 | 14 | 9 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 6 | 2 | 17-1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 5 | 2 |
| Ray Haley c-t | . 000 | . 000 | 1 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Pitchers | . 190 | . 228 | 154 | 474 | 32 | 90 | 18 | 3 | 2 | 45 | 24 | 89 | 0-1 | 16 | 2 | 0 | 10 | 32 |
| Team | . 253 | . 310 | 154 | 5277 | 597 | 1334 | 201 | 54 | 11 | 528 | 439 | 375 | 94-53 | 73 | 592 | 28 | 117 | 157 |

PB: Pinch Thomas 2, Hick Cady 1. Pitcher HRs: Babe Ruth 2. OF assists: Harry Hooper 14, Duffy Lewis 10, Tillie Walker 3, Chick Shorten 1.

| Pitcher | $\underline{W-L}$ | $\underline{E R A}$ | $\underline{G}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{GS}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{CG}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{Sh}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{SV}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{IP}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{H}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{R}-\mathrm{ER}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{HR}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{BB}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{SO}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{HB}}$ | $\underline{W P}$ |
| :--- | :---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Babe Ruth | $28-11$ | 1.41 | 40 | $\mathrm{t39}$ | $\mathrm{t31}$ | 12 | 0 | 363.3 | 192 | $\underline{72-57}$ | 2 | 130 | $\mathbf{1 5 7}$ | $\mathbf{1 0}$ | 1 |
| Dutch Leonard | $20-10$ | 2.28 | 37 | 35 | 20 | 1 | 0 | 299.7 | 216 | $99-76$ | 6 | 86 | 108 | 3 | 8 |
| Ernie Shore | $16-13$ | 1.45 | 38 | 28 | 16 | 6 | 3 | 255.3 | 192 | $55-41$ | 1 | 56 | 81 | 1 | 2 |
| Carl Mays | $13-10$ | 1.73 | 33 | 22 | 14 | 5 | 4 | 218.0 | 158 | $52-42$ | 2 | 44 | 76 | 4 | 1 |
| Rube Foster | $9-9$ | 3.65 | 26 | 19 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 138.0 | 141 | $69-56$ | 4 | 70 | 53 | 1 | 2 |
| Sam Jones | $2-0$ | 4.50 | 17 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 28.0 | 44 | $16-14$ | 0 | 9 | 14 | 0 | 1 |
| Vean Gregg | $2-7$ | 7.17 | 22 | 7 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 47.7 | 85 | $44-38$ | 2 | 17 | 17 | 2 | 1 |
| Herb Pennock | $1-1$ | 2.77 | 9 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 26.0 | 28 | $10-8$ | 0 | 8 | 12 | 0 | 0 |
| Weldon Wyckoff-a | $0-0$ | 15.00 | 6 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 3.0 | 8 | $6-5$ | 0 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Marty McHale-t | $0-1$ | 1.86 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 9.7 | 9 | $3-2$ | 0 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Team | $\mathbf{9 1 - 6 3}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 2 0}$ | $\mathbf{2 3 1}$ | $\mathbf{1 5 4}$ | $\mathbf{8 4}$ | $\mathbf{2 4}$ | $\mathbf{7}$ | $\mathbf{1 3 8 8 . 7}$ | $\mathbf{1 0 7 3}$ | $\mathbf{4 2 6 - 3 3 9}$ | $\mathbf{1 7}$ | $\mathbf{4 2 7}$ | $\mathbf{5 1 8}$ | $\mathbf{2 1}$ | $\mathbf{1 7}$ |

Balk: Babe Ruth t2.


1916 St. Louis Browns
89-65, . 578 , second place - 2 games

| Player | Avg | OBP | G | AB | R | H | 2b | 3b | HR | RBI | BB | K | SB-CS | Sac | SF | HBP | DP | E |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Hank Severeid c | . 258 | . 314 | 95 | 314 | 21 | 81 | 11 | 1 | 0 | 33 | 26 | 19 | 2-3 | 2 | 5 | 2 | 8 | 10 |
| George Sisler 1b | . 325 | . 358 | 150 | 588 | 65 | 191 | 15 | 14 | 3 | 87 | 31 | 41 | 34-14 | 1 | 4 | 2 | 6 | 11 |
| Del Pratt 2b | . 251 | . 317 | 154 | 593 | 80 | 149 | 31 | 12 | 5 | 85 | 52 | 46 | 4-6 | 3 | 7 | 8 | 11 | 21 |
| Doc Lavan ss | . 242 | . 284 | 92 | 302 | 28 | 73 | 10 | 2 | 0 | 38 | 19 | 28 | 2-0 | 6 | 3 | 0 | 6 | 17 |
| Jimmy Austin 3b | . 206 | . 305 | 121 | 436 | 53 | 90 | 13 | 9 | 0 | 37 | 57 | 48 | 3-4 | 3 | 2 | 6 | 7 | 17 |
| Burt Shotton If | . 243 | . 348 | t154 | 609 | 97 | 148 | 23 | 5 | 2 | 31 | 97 | 51 | 34-12 | 5 | 1 | 2 | 9 | 9 |
| Armando Marsans cf | . 276 | . 333 | 152 | 569 | 64 | 157 | 14 | 0 | 1 | 70 | 51 | 36 | 42-12 | 2 | 6 | 1 | 10 | 14 |
| Ward Miller rf | . 251 | . 357 | 134 | 490 | 78 | 123 | 13 | 3 | 4 | 59 | 76 | 79 | 42-14 | 4 | 2 | 6 | 11 | 10 |
| Billy Lee of | . 500 | . 600 | 5 | 4 | 2 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Bill Rumler c | . 326 | . 383 | 25 | 43 | 3 | 14 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 8 | 4 | 6 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 5 | 2 |
| Bobby Wallace ss | . 275 | . 339 | 17 | 51 | 1 | 14 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 5 | 2 | 0-0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 5 |
| Babe Borton 1b | . 245 | . 345 | 51 | 98 | 6 | 24 | 0 | 4 | 0 | 9 | 15 | 9 | 1-0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 0 |
| Ernie Johnson ss | . 218 | . 305 | 82 | 261 | 26 | 57 | 10 | 1 | 0 | 19 | 29 | 22 | 11-3 | 5 | 3 | 5 | 6 | 18 |
| Johnny Tobin of | . 217 | . 262 | 72 | 161 | 22 | 35 | 3 | 3 | 0 | 24 | 9 | 6 | 16-2 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 4 |
| Grover Hartley c | . 176 | . 262 | 72 | 187 | 17 | 33 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 17 | 21 | 10 | 2-0 | 0 | 4 | 2 | 3 | 9 |
| Charlie Deal 3b | . 157 | . 198 | 22 | 83 | 5 | 13 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 8 | 5 | 6 | 0-3 | 0 | 3 | 0 | 3 | 4 |
| Harry Chapman c | . 135 | . 135 | 14 | 37 | 1 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 4 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 2 |
| Pitchers | . 124 | . 225 | 154 | 429 | 32 | 53 | 14 | 0 | 0 | 18 | 55 | 125 | 2-0 | 11 | 2 | 2 | 6 | 34 |
| Team | . 240 | . 315 | 154 | 5260 | 602 | 1264 | 166 | 55 | 15 | 549 | 554 | 538 | 195-73 | 46 | 43 | 37 | 99 | 187 |

PB Hank Severeid 5, Grover Hartley 3 .OF assists Ward Miller 9, Armando Marsans 8, Burt Shotton 7.

| Player | $\underline{W-L}$ | $\underline{E R A}$ | $\underline{G}$ | $\underline{G S}$ | $\underline{C G}$ | $\underline{S h}$ | $\underline{S v}$ | $\underline{I P}$ | $\underline{H}$ | $\underline{R-E R}$ | $\underline{H R}$ | $\underline{B B}$ | $\underline{S O}$ | $\underline{H B}$ | $\underline{W P}$ |
| :--- | :---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Carl Weilman | $26-8$ | 1.20 | 38 | 30 | 23 | 9 | 0 | 284.3 | 154 | $52-38$ | 3 | 80 | 100 | 2 | 0 |
| Dave Davenport | $16-12$ | 2.73 | 42 | 32 | 19 | 2 | 0 | 293.0 | 226 | $108-88$ | 4 | 118 | 88 | 2 | 3 |
| Eddie Plank | $15-9$ | 2.34 | 34 | 21 | 15 | 2 | 3 | 215.3 | 145 | $69-56$ | 2 | 60 | 60 | 1 | 2 |
| Bob Groom | $14-9$ | 2.35 | 35 | 26 | 12 | 3 | 0 | 241.7 | 187 | $84-63$ | 5 | 97 | 82 | 6 | 3 |
| Ernie Koob | $7-9$ | 4.53 | 21 | 19 | 7 | 1 | 1 | 129.0 | 154 | $79-65$ | 2 | 54 | 49 | 5 | 1 |
| Earl Hamilton-t, a | $3-7$ | 6.78 | 20 | 12 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 77.0 | 114 | $64-58$ | 2 | 26 | 24 | 4 | 1 |
| Jim Park | $3-6$ | 6.56 | 22 | 6 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 60.3 | 98 | $52-44$ | 3 | 14 | 20 | 4 | 2 |
| Bill Fincher | $2-1$ | 4.70 | 12 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 30.7 | 42 | $18-16$ | 0 | 7 | 11 | 0 | 0 |
| Tim McCabe | $1-1$ | 4.91 | 10 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 29.3 | 43 | $17-16$ | 3 | 3 | 6 | 1 | 0 |
| George Sisler | $1-1$ | 3.31 | 2 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 16.3 | 16 | $8-6$ | 0 | 2 | 8 | 0 | 0 |
| Doc Crandall | $1-0$ | 3.37 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2.7 | 5 | $1-1$ | 0 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Geo. Baumgardner | $0-2$ | 14.87 | 5 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 6.7 | 15 | $14-11$ | 0 | 5 | 1 | 1 | 0 |

Balk Carl Weilman 1.


1916 Chicago White Sox
$88-66, .571$, third place, -3 games

| Player | Avg | OBP | G | AB | R | H | 2b | 3b | HR | RBI | BB | K | SB-CS | Sac |  | HBP | DP | E |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ray Schalk c | . 249 | . 306 | 129 | 437 | 46 | 109 | 16 | 10 | 0 | 40 | 36 | 30 | 13-4 | 4 | 5 | 2 | 5 | 3 |
| Jack Ness 1b | . 295 | . 317 | 88 | 312 | 28 | 92 | 8 | 5 | 1 | 44 | 12 | 28 | 2-0 | 2 | 4 | 0 | 12 | 5 |
| Eddie Collins 2b | . 277 | . 361 | 149 | 595 | 93 | 165 | 14 | 12 | 1 | 52 | 78 | 22 | 50-20 | 8 | 4 | 2 | 6 | 13 |
| Zeb Terry ss | . 201 | . 274 | 97 | 309 | 26 | 62 | 9 | 6 | 0 | 23 | 29 | 23 | 0-0 | 6 | 0 | 2 | 6 | 19 |
| Buck Weaver 3b-ss | . 216 | . 258 | 146 | 615 | 80 | 133 | 25 | 2 | 6 | 53 | 37 | 51 | 20-7 | 8 | 9 | 1 | 7 | 29 |
| Joe Jackson lf | . 365 | . 409 | 150 | 600 | 97 | 219 | 45 | t17 | 1 | 108 | 50 | 25 | 21-22 | 0 | 11 | 2 | 6 | 7 |
| Happy Felsch cf | . 303 | . 341 | 144 | 561 | 74 | 170 | 29 | 10 | 7 | 80 | 33 | 60 | 8-10 | 4 | 5 | 2 | 8 | 2 |
| Shano Collins rf | . 243 | . 328 | 135 | 535 | 64 | 130 | 20 | 14 | 0 | 56 | 68 | 32 | 5-6 | 6 | 3 | 1 | 6 | 8 |
| Byrd Lynn c | . 281 | . 395 | 23 | 32 | 3 | 9 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 6 | 3 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 3 |
| Fred McMullin if | . 249 | . 327 | 72 | 201 | 26 | 50 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 28 | 22 | 23 | 2-1 | 5 | 1 | 2 | 5 | 12 |
| Jack Fournier 1b-ph | . 237 | . 330 | 104 | 300 | 46 | 71 | 9 | 6 | 4 | 47 | 43 | 31 | 6-9 | 1 | 4 | 1 | 6 | 3 |
| Fritz von Kolnitz 3b | . 225 | . 220 | 17 | 40 | 0 | 9 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 5 | 0 | 6 | 0-0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 2 |
| Eddie Murphy ph-of | . 183 | . 267 | 32 | 104 | 12 | 19 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 12 | 12 | 2 | 0-0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 3 |
| Jack Lapp c | . 157 | . 225 | 33 | 102 | 6 | 16 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 7 | 9 | 8 | 0-0 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 2 |
| Cy Wright ss | . 154 | . 313 | 7 | 13 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 3 | 0 | 0-1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Nemo Leibold of-ph | . 146 | . 234 | 48 | 82 | 9 | 12 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 8 | 8 | 5 | 2-1 | 0 | 2 | 2 | 1 | 1 |
| Pitchers | . 122 | . 171 | 154 | 459 | 31 | 56 | 7 | 0 | 1 | 21 | 27 | 136 | 0-0 | 25 | 3 | 1 | 7 | 36 |
| Team | . 250 | . 311 | 154 | 5297 | 642 | 1324 | 192 | 85 | 21 | 589 | 473 | 485 | 137-81 | 73 | 52 | 18 | 79 | 148 |

PB Ray Schalk 5, Byrd Lynn 3,Jack Lapp 1. Pitcher HR: Mellie Wolfgang. OF assists Shano Collins 12, Joe Jackson 8, Happy Felsch 4, Eddie Murphy 4, Nemo Leibold 2.

| Player | $\underline{W-L}$ | $\underline{E R A}$ | $\underline{G}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{GS}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{CG}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{Sh}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{Sv}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{IP}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{H}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{R}-\mathrm{ER}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{HR}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{BB}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{SO}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{HB}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{WP}}$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Lefty Williams | $19-6$ | 1.77 | 35 | 26 | 16 | 8 | 2 | 228.3 | 179 | $59-45$ | 2 | 55 | 103 | 7 | 1 |
| Reb Russell | $16-9$ | 1.92 | 36 | 25 | 14 | 3 | 0 | 238.7 | 173 | $67-51$ | 2 | 81 | 88 | 1 | 1 |
| Red Faber | $16-10$ | 2.23 | 33 | 26 | 18 | 5 | 2 | 221.7 | 155 | $67-57$ | 5 | 57 | 63 | 6 | 0 |
| Joe Benz | $12-7$ | 2.35 | 26 | 16 | 12 | 1 | 1 | 149.7 | 119 | $43-39$ | 5 | 54 | 46 | 1 | 1 |
| Mellie Wolfgang | $8-5$ | 2.41 | 24 | 13 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 138.3 | 114 | $43-37$ | 1 | 40 | 41 | 3 | 0 |
| Eddie Cicotte | $7-11$ | 2.56 | 34 | 18 | 7 | 2 | 2 | 165.3 | 118 | $54-47$ | 1 | 60 | 48 | 3 | 1 |
| Jim Scott | $6-13$ | 2.92 | 31 | 21 | 6 | 2 | 0 | 166.7 | 167 | $76-54$ | 1 | 37 | 49 | 4 | 2 |
| Ed Walsh | $2-0$ | 0.82 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 11.0 | 7 | $1-1$ | 0 | 5 | 6 | 0 | 0 |
| Dave Danforth | $2-5$ | 4.52 | 20 | 8 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 63.7 | 78 | $34-32$ | 1 | 32 | 17 | 1 | 1 |
| Team | $\mathbf{8 8 - 6 6}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 3 5}$ | $\mathbf{2 4 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 5 4}$ | $\mathbf{7 8}$ | $\mathbf{2 1}$ | $\mathbf{7}$ | $\mathbf{1 3 8 3 . 3}$ | $\mathbf{1 1 0 9}$ | $\mathbf{4 4 4 - \mathbf { 3 6 1 }}$ | $\mathbf{1 8}$ | $\mathbf{4 2 1}$ | $\mathbf{4 3 1}$ | $\mathbf{2 6}$ | $\mathbf{7}$ |

Balks: Fed Faber, Jim Scott.


1916 Washington Senators
87-67, .565, fourth place , -4 games

| Player | Avg | OBP | G | AB | R | H | 2b | 3b | HR | RBI | BB | K | SB-CS | Sac | SF HBP | DP | E |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| John Henry c | . 266 | . 362 | 102 | 354 | 33 | 94 | 11 | 5 | 1 | 37 | 54 | 41 | 2-2 | 3 | 31 | 10 | 5 |
| Joe Judge 1b | . 236 | . 345 | 91 | 309 | 55 | 73 | 4 | 14 | 0 | 42 | 46 | 36 | 29-8 | 1 | 16 | 5 | 9 |
| Ray Morgan 2b | . 255 | . 356 | 88 | 310 | 42 | 79 | 10 | 4 | 2 | 25 | 48 | 30 | 8-8 | 1 | 22 | 4 | 12 |
| Geo. McBride ss | . 220 | . 247 | 141 | 496 | 38 | 109 | 13 | 3 | 1 | 52 | 20 | 58 | 3-0 | 10 | 91 | 6 | 31 |
| Eddie Foster 3b-2b | . 266 | . 346 | 154 | 608 | 81 | 162 | 21 | 3 | 2 | 37 | 77 | 25 | 46-19 | 10 | 60 | 24 | 25 |
| Hwd. Shanks lf-3b | . 253 | . 310 | 132 | 447 | 65 | 113 | 15 | 7 | 2 | 66 | 40 | 35 | 32-2 | 5 | 70 | 7 | 14 |
| Clyde Milan cf | . 243 | . 305 | 151 | 604 | 75 | 147 | 16 | 4 | 0 | 58 | 54 | 25 | 53-10 | 4 | $5 \quad 2$ | 8 | 18 |
| Danny Moeller rf-t | . 224 | . 287 | 78 | 250 | 25 | 56 | 8 | 0 | 2 | 15 | 23 | 28 | 15-6 | 0 | 20 | 4 | 4 |
| Turner Barber rf | . 353 | . 365 | 22 | 51 | 9 | 18 | 1 | 5 | 1 | 7 | 1 | 1 | 0-0 | 1 | $0 \quad 0$ | 1 | 0 |
| Elmer Smith of-a | . 293 | . 361 | 35 | 133 | 20 | 39 | 13 | 2 | 1 | 16 | 13 | 13 | 1-0 | 0 | $0 \quad 1$ | 0 | 2 |
| Sam Rice rf | . 273 | . 327 | 75 | 238 | 35 | 65 | 7 | 6 | 0 | 25 | 19 | 18 | 3-6 | 1 | 21 | 3 | 2 |
| Rip Williams 1b-3b | . 260 | . 306 | 77 | 215 | 22 | 56 | 15 | 4 | 0 | 28 | 16 | 13 | 4-1 | 2 | 40 | 6 | 3 |
| Charlie Jamieson lf | . 249 | . 299 | 65 | 169 | 16 | 42 | 4 | 0 | 1 | 24 | 12 | 19 | 1-0 | 1 | 21 | 0 | 0 |
| Joe Leonard 3b-a | . 243 | . 305 | 38 | 146 | 9 | 36 | 7 | 0 | 0 | 10 | 18 | 11 | 1-0 | 1 | 21 | 1 | 8 |
| Carl Sawyer 2b | . 207 | . 270 | 20 | 58 | 5 | 12 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 8 | 5 | 4 | 2-1 | 1 | $0 \quad 0$ | 0 | 4 |
| Eddie Ainsmith c | . 206 | . 297 | 35 | 102 | 3 | 21 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 14 | 12 | 6 | 3-1 | 0 | 22 | 4 | 5 |
| Henri Rondeau of | 193 | . 274 | 46 | 145 | 18 | 28 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 16 | 17 | 8 | 5-2 | 1 | 20 | 2 | 4 |
| Patsy Gharrity c | . 192 | . 218 | 27 | 73 | 6 | 14 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 6 | 3 | 10 | 0-0 | 0 | 20 | 0 | 3 |
| Mike Menosky of | . 125 | . 125 | 5 | 8 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 0 | 2 | 0-0 | 0 | $0 \quad 0$ | 0 | 0 |
| Merito Acosta of | . 111 | . 273 | 5 | 9 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 0-0 | 0 | 00 | 0 | 0 |
| Pitchers | . 179 | . 214 | 154 | 470 | 32 | 84 | 9 | 7 | 1 | 33 | 20 | 93 | 0-1 | 13 | 73 | 11 | 33 |
| Team | . 241 | . 307 | 154 | 5195 | 602 | 1250 | 167 | 67 | 15 | 522 | 500 | 476 | 211-67 | 55 | 5821 | 96 | 182 |

PB Patsy Gharrity 1, Rip Williams 1. Pitcher HR: Walter Johnson .OF assists: Clyde Milan 14, Sam Rice 5, Howard Shanks 4, Elmer Smith 3, Charlie Jamieson 2.

| Pitcher | $\underline{W-L}$ | $\underline{E R A}$ | $\underline{G}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{GS}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{CG}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{Sh}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{Sv}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{IP}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{H}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{R}-\mathrm{ER}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{HR}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{BB}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{SO}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{HB}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{WP}}$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Walter Johnson | $24-17$ | 3.18 | 46 | 38 | 23 | 6 | 0 | 339.7 | 250 | $134-120$ | $\mathbf{1 0}$ | 114 | 155 | 6 | 5 |
| Harry Harper | $20-13$ | 2.02 | 38 | 35 | 24 | 6 | 1 | 312.0 | 201 | $86-70$ | 2 | 103 | 149 | 3 | 8 |
| Bert Gallia | $16-10$ | 2.18 | 33 | 29 | 17 | 5 | 0 | 247.7 | 196 | $79-60$ | 2 | 76 | 90 | 5 | 2 |
| Joe Boehling-t | $13-5$ | 2.43 | 20 | 18 | 11 | 1 | 0 | 151.7 | 110 | $56-41$ | 2 | 53 | 55 | 4 | 4 |
| Jim Shaw | $5-3$ | 2.66 | 29 | 8 | 2 | 0 | 2 | 105.0 | 94 | $38-31$ | 0 | 34 | 40 | 2 | 0 |
| Doc Ayres | $5-12$ | 5.24 | 32 | 16 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 110.0 | 157 | $80-64$ | 1 | 35 | 46 | 4 | 0 |
| George Dumont | $3-3$ | 2.66 | 27 | 5 | 2 | 1 | 3 | 68.0 | 75 | $39-36$ | 1 | 14 | 19 | 2 | 1 |
| Sam Rice | $1-0$ | 5.14 | 4 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 14.0 | 23 | $9-8$ | 0 | 4 | 3 | 0 | 0 |
| Maurice Craft | $0-1$ | 10.53 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 13.7 | 29 | $17-16$ | 5 | 3 | 8 | 0 | 0 |
| Claude Thomas | $0-3$ | 4.77 | 4 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 11.3 | 16 | $9-6$ | 0 | 6 | 7 | 0 | 1 |
| Marv Goodwin | $0-0$ | 5.06 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 16.0 | 15 | $13-9$ | 0 | 12 | 3 | 0 | 0 |
| Team | $\mathbf{8 7 - 6 7}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 9 9}$ | $\mathbf{2 4 4}$ | $\mathbf{1 5 4}$ | $\mathbf{8 3}$ | $\mathbf{2 0}$ | $\mathbf{7}$ | $\mathbf{1 3 8 9 . 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 1 6 6}$ | $\mathbf{5 6 0 - 4 6 1}$ | $\mathbf{2 3}$ | $\mathbf{4 5 4}$ | $\mathbf{5 7 5}$ | $\mathbf{2 6}$ | $\mathbf{2 1}$ |

Balk: Jim Shaw.
 Dimensions in 1916: LF 407, CF 421 RF 280.

## 1916 Detroit Tigers

$76-78, .494$, fifth place, -15 games

| Player | Avg | OBP | G | AB | R | H | 2b | 3b | HR | RBI | BB | K | SB-CS | Sac | SF HBP | DP | E |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Oscar Stanage c | 255 | 310 | 96 | 310 | 32 | 79 | 18 | 0 | 2 | 37 | 21 | 40 | 0-0 | 1 | 35 | 14 | 38 |
| George Burns 1b | . 285 | . 318 | 138 | 558 | 69 | 159 | 21 | 6 | t11 | 87 | 30 | 49 | 3-8 | 2 | 81 | 20 | 14 |
| Ralph Young 2b | . 255 | . 331 | 152 | 542 | 61 | 138 | 15 | 6 | 1 | 59 | 63 | 30 | 4-9 | 3 | 51 | 10 | 24 |
| Donie Bush ss | . 248 | . 322 | . 298 | 604 | 97 | 150 | 12 | 9 | 0 | 45 | 68 | 52 | 19-4 | 5 | 50 | 11 | 23 |
| Ossie Vitt 3b | . 220 | . 303 | 153 | 627 | 93 | 138 | 21 | 16 | 1 | 50 | 71 | 22 | 13-3 | 4 | 24 | 11 | 13 |
| Bobby Veach lf | . 291 | . 355 | 150 | 577 | 84 | 168 | 31 | 14 | 4 | 107 | 60 | 40 | 15-9 | 0 | 103 | 5 | 8 |
| Ty Cobb cf | . 391 | . 467 | 139 | 529 | 117 | 207 | 21 | 9 | 6 | 92 | 73 | 39 | 80-33 | 0 | 56 | 8 | 11 |
| Harry Heillman rf-1b | . 273 | . 302 | 128 | 473 | 53 | 129 | 28 | 17 | 1 | 62 | 21 | 33 | 3-1 | 1 | 30 | 14 | 19 |
| Tubby Spencer c | . 429 | . 464 | 25 | 77 | 13 | 33 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 12 | 6 | 4 | 0-0 | 0 | 10 | 1 | 1 |
| Sam Crawforf rf | . 333 | . 412 | 76 | 234 | 38 | 78 | 10 | 8 | 2 | 48 | 32 | 5 | 6-2 | 0 | 42 | 5 | 4 |
| George Harper rf-ph | . 200 | . 315 | 51 | 75 | 10 | 15 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 9 | 13 | 13 | 0-0 | 0 | 10 | 2 | 1 |
| Jack Dalton, of | . 200 | . 200 | 10 | 10 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 0 | 3 | 0-0 | 0 | 00 | 0 | 1 |
| Mrt Kavanaugh if-t | . 194 | . 228 | 47 | 72 | 6 | 14 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 7 | 4 | 10 | 0-0 | 0 | 30 | 1 | 1 |
| Red McKee c | . 194 | . 252 | 40 | 103 | 7 | 20 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 11 | 8 | 12 | 0-0 | 0 | 00 | 3 | 6 |
| Del Baker c | . 155 | . 250 | 31 | 71 | 6 | 11 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 5 | 9 | 7 | 0-0 | 0 | 00 | 1 | 6 |
| Frank Fuller 2b-pr | . 111 | . 111 | 26 | 18 | 7 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 8 | 0-0 | 0 | 00 | 0 | 0 |
| Ben Dyer, 2b | . 111 | . 200 | 2 | 9 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0-0 | 0 | 00 | 0 | 2 |
| Pitchers | . 229 | . 285 | 154 | 463 | 39 | 106 | 8 | 6 | 1 | 34 | 36 | 114 | 0-0 | 2 | 11 | 7 | 42 |
| Team | . 271 | . 335 | 154 | 5352 | 733 | 1450 | 194 | 93 | 30 | 668 | 516 | 481 | 143-69 | 18 | 51231 | 113 | 215 |

PB Oscar Stanage 2, Del Baker 6, Red McKee 2, Tubby Spencer 1. Pitcher HR: Hooks Dauss. OF assists: Bobby Veach 11, Sam Crawford 10, Harry Hailmann 6, Ty Cobb 5, Geroge Harper 2.

| Pitcher | W-L | ERA | $\underline{\text { G }}$ | GS | $\underline{\text { CG }}$ | Sh | $\underline{\text { Sv }}$ | IP | H | R-ER | HR | BB | SO | HB | WP |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Harry Coveleski | 29-9 | 1.69 | 45 | t39 | t31 | 8 | 0 | 351.0 | 244 | 101-66 | 2 | 82 | 109 | 4 | 2 |
| Hooks Dauss | 16-8 | 2.12 | 40 | 29 | 16 | 6 | 1 | 271.3 | 236 | 97-64 | 0 | 89 | 102 | 3 | 3 |
| Willie Mitchell-a | 9-5 | 4.94 | 25 | 17 | 4 | 0 | 1 | 1383 | 162 | 86-76 | 1 | 46 | 47 | 2 | 6 |
| Jean Dubuc | 7-17 | 4.16 | 41 | 16 | 5 | 3 | 3 | 179.7 | 183 | 95-83 | 1 | 72 | 69 | 2 | 4 |
| Bill James | 5-15 | 5.34 | 29 | 19 | 2 | 0 | 1 | 126.3 | 182 | 100-75 | 1 | 54 | 37 | 3 | 7 |
| Geo. Cunningham | 4-7 | 2.84 | 18 | 14 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 114.0 | 122 | 51-36 | 0 | 39 | 32 | 2 | 8 |
| Howard Ehmke | 2-0 | 4.01 | 6 | 4 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 24.7 | 23 | 12-11 | 0 | 12 | 12 | 1 | 0 |
| Earl Hamilton-t, a | 2-2 | 3.57 | 6 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 35.3 | 46 | 22-14 | 0 | 13 | 17 | 0 | 1 |
| Bernie Boland | 2-12 | 7.45 | 45 | 9 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 87.0 | 140 | 79-72 | 1 | 55 | 31 | 1 | 2 |
| Bill McTigue | 0-0 | 6.00 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 9.0 | 15 | 9-6 | 0 | 6 | 2 | 0 | 0 |
| George Boehler | 0-1 | 10.61 | 2 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 9.3 | 13 | 13-11 | 1 | 11 | 6 | 0 | 2 |
| Grover Lowdermilk | 0-0 | 9.00 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2.0 | 4 | 2-0 | 0 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Eric Ericson | 0-2 | 3.32 | 13 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 21.7 | 25 | 11-8 | 0 | 8 | 3 | 1 | 0 |
| Team | 76-78 | 3.44 | 276 | 154 | 65 | 18 | 7 | 1369.7 | 1395 | 678-524 | 7 | 489 | 467 | 19 | 35 |

Balk: Bill James 1.


Navin Park, home of the Detroit Tigers

1916 Cleveland Indians
$72-82, .468$, sixth place , -19 games

| Player | Avg | OBP | G | AB | R | H | 2b | 3b | HR | RBI | BB | K | SB-CS | Sac |  | HBP | DP | E |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Steve O'Neill c | . 237 | . 281 | 122 | 410 | 30 | 97 | 23 | 0 | 0 | 34 | 26 | 26 | 0-0 | 4 | 2 | 0 | 17 | 15 |
| Chick Gandil 1b | . 271 | . 324 | 146 | 542 | 59 | 147 | 29 | 10 | 1 | 77 | 41 | 39 | 3-9 | 3 | 4 | 3 | 10 | 2 |
| Ray Chapman 2b-3b | . 232 | . 321 | 124 | 439 | 64 | 102 | 10 | 3 | 0 | 28 | 53 | 38 | 8-3 | 3 | 1 | 5 | 9 | 20 |
| Bill Wambsganss ss | . 260 | . 315 | 140 | 477 | 49 | 124 | 12 | 3 | 0 | 70 | 42 | 29 | 11-8 | 8 | 8 | 0 | 9 | 27 |
| Terry Turner 3b | . 224 | . 278 | 131 | 138 | 43 | 98 | 10 | 3 | 0 | 34 | 30 | 26 | 5-5 | 13 | 5 | 5 | 8 | 19 |
| Jack Graney lf | . 218 | . 303 | 154 | 596 | 85 | 130 | 33 | 8 | 6 | 19 | 73 | 65 | 5-3 | 8 | 2 | 0 | 7 | 8 |
| Tris Speaker cf | . 352 | . 438 | 146 | 563 | 89 | 198 | 28 | 6 | 7 | 76 | 90 | 9 | 38-23 | 1 | 5 | 0 | 6 | 3 |
| Braggo Roth rf | . 274 | . 315 | 105 | 351 | 42 | 96 | 17 | 4 | 2 | 41 | 23 | 29 | 8-4 | 2 | 4 | 0 | 7 | 12 |
| Milo Allison of | . 455 | . 536 | 18 | 22 | 4 | 10 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 5 | 0 | 4-0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Elmer Smith rf-t | . 258 | . 296 | 79 | 221 | 19 | 57 | 20 | 3 | 3 | 40 | 14 | 23 | 1-0 | 1 | 5 | 0 | 3 | 2 |
| Al Berman if | . 250 | . 278 | 7 | 16 | 0 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 0-0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Danny Moeller of-a | . 241 | . 397 | 23 | 54 | 9 | 13 | 2 | 0 | 2 | 8 | 14 | 5 | 2-1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 0 |
| Tom Daly c | . 239 | . 267 | 41 | 71 | 6 | 17 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 4 | 3 | 0 | 0-0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 6 | 5 |
| Bob Coleman c | . 222 | . 263 | 9 | 18 | 2 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 5 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Walter Barbare 3b | 208 | . 269 | 12 | 48 | 2 | 10 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 9 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| Mrt Kavenaugh if-a | . 189 | . 256 | 20 | 37 | 5 | 7 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 4 | 7 | 0-0 | 0 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 2 |
| Hank DeBerry c | . 174 | . 240 | 7 | 23 | 1 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 2 | 7 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Lou Guisto 1b | . 143 | . 333 | 8 | 14 | 2 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 4 | 2 | 0-0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Ivan Howard if | . 135 | . 202 | 72 | 185 | 12 | 25 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 12 | 16 | 21 | 0-0 | 3 | 2 | 0 | 3 | 4 |
| Joe Evans, if | . 122 | . 210 | 39 | 90 | 3 | 11 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 10 | 8 | 3-2 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 5 |
| Larry Chappel, of | . 000 | . 000 | 7 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Joe Leonard 3b-t | . 000 | . 000 | 2 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Clyde Engle, 3b | . 136 | . 167 | 11 | 22 | 3 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 2 | 0-0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| Pitchers | . 138 | . 179 | 154 | 442 | 27 | 61 | 8 | 6 | 0 | 15 | 22 | 99 | 0-0 | 15 | 3 | 1 | 10 | 28 |
| Team | . 239 | . 304 | 154 | 5122 | 558 | 1225 | 202 | 48 | 21 | 498 | 482 | 464 | 88-58 | 65 | 47 | 14 | 100 | 159 |


| Pitcher | W-L | ERA | G | GS | CG | Sh | Sv | IP | H | R-ER | HR | BB | SO | HB | WP |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Jim Bagby | 21-12 | 1.47 | 49 | 27 | 18 | 4 | 5 | 275.0 | 183 | 63-45 | 2 | 61 | 90 | 5 | 2 |
| Stan Coveleski | 10-15 | 3.28 | 37 | 27 | 9 | 2 | 1 | 214.3 | 226 | 92-78 | 5 | 54 | 62 | 3 | 0 |
| Ed Klepfer | 9-6 | 3.66 | 33 | 13 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 123.0 | 136 | 55-50 | 3 | 37 | 33 | 5 | 4 |
| Fritz Coumbe | 8-5 | 2.26 | 26 | 12 | 7 | 2 | 0 | 139.7 | 112 | 44-35 | 0 | 29 | 43 | 1 | 0 |
| Guy Morton | 7-11 | 3.31 | 32 | 18 | 9 | 3 | 0 | 179.3 | 166 | 75-66 | 4 | 46 | 71 | 3 | 1 |
| Joe Boehling-a | 5-4 | 2.66 | 12 | 8 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 71.0 | 67 | 23-21 | 1 | 22 | 25 | 3 | 2 |
| Fred Beebe | 5-9 | 3.14 | 21 | 12 | 4 | 1 | 1 | 109.0 | 99 | 44-38 | 1 | 35 | 30 | 1 | 0 |
| Al Gould | 3-5 | 4.65 | 22 | 9 | 2 | 0 | 1 | 79.3 | 92 | 44-33 | 3 | 33 | 28 | 1 | 0 |
| Pop-Boy Smith | 2-1 | 4.24 | 3 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 17.0 | 16 | 11-8 | 2 | 8 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Willie Mitchell-t | 2-2 | 5.06 | 9 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 32.0 | 40 | 24-18 | 1 | 17 | 8 | 0 | 0 |
| Ken Penner | 0-1 | 9.82 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 7.3 | 19 | 9-8 | 0 | 7 | 8 | 0 | 0 |
| Mary McHale | 0-0 | 9.20 | 6 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 14.7 | 29 | 15-15 | 0 | 11 | 5 | 0 | 0 |
| Rip Hagerman | 0-0 | 3.17 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 5.7 | 5 | 2-2 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Otis Lambeth | 0-5 | 6.12 | 13 | 9 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 50.0 | 76 | 36-34 | 0 | 17 | 20 | 1 | 0 |
| Grover Lowdermilk | 0-6 | 9.82 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 7.3 | 19 | 9-8 | 0 | 7 | 6 | 0 | 0 |
| Team | 72-82 | 3.29 | 286 | 154 | 59 | 12 | 8 | 1375.0 | 1324 | 591-502 | 20 | 412 | 456 | 27 | 10 |

Balk Stan Coveleski 2.

## 1916 New York Yankees

68-86, . 442, seventh place, - 23 games

| Player | Avg | OBP | G | AB | R | H | 2b | 3b | HR | RBI | BB | K | SB-CS | Sac |  | HBP | DP | E |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Les Nunamaker c | . 266 | . 349 | 81 | 252 | 22 | 67 | 12 | 5 | 0 | 29 | 29 | 23 | 1-0 | 4 | 3 | 5 | 4 | 18 |
| Wally Pipp 1b | . 267 | . 332 | t154 | 555 | 81 | 148 | 16 | 16 | 9 | 89 | 55 | 75 | 13-7 | 0 | 5 | 2 | 12 | 8 |
| Joe Gedeon 2b | . 235 | . 316 | 114 | 417 | 43 | 98 | 20 | 3 | 0 | 30 | 39 | 52 | 25-6 | 8 | 2 | 11 | 7 | 18 |
| Rog Peckinpaugh ss | . 241 | . 314 | 152 | 527 | 75 | 127 | 22 | 8 | 9 | 58 | 56 | 50 | 28-10 | 6 | 2 | 1 | 8 | 25 |
| Frank Baker 3b | . 266 | . 320 | 101 | 334 | 41 | 89 | 17 | 1 | 8 | 53 | 31 | 20 | 4-4 | 1 | 10 | 0 | 3 | 15 |
| Bunny High lf | . 225 | . 310 | 106 | 385 | 42 | 87 | 16 | 2 | 2 | 31 | 45 | 38 | 7-4 | 7 | 2 | 3 | 9 | 7 |
| Lee McGee cf | . 223 | . 273 | 136 | 534 | 60 | 119 | 13 | 2 | 2 | 45 | 39 | 24 | 20-7 | 4 | 5 | 0 | 12 | 16 |
| Frank Gilhooley rf | . 299 | . 387 | 71 | 251 | 47 | 75 | 5 | 5 | 0 | 22 | 33 | 25 | 13-10 | 5 | 0 | 3 | 4 | 7 |
| Tin Hendryx of | . 432 | . 457 | 11 | 44 | 6 | 19 | 5 | 2 | 1 | 10 | 2 | 1 | 1-2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| Solly Hofman of-r | . 364 | . 400 | 5 | 22 | 4 | 8 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 2 | 4 | 1-1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 2 |
| Paddy Baumann util | . 286 | . 359 | 76 | 220 | 31 | 63 | 6 | 3 | 2 | 24 | 25 | 19 | 4-3 | 2 | 4 | 2 | 5 | 6 |
| Walt Alexander c | . 286 | . 393 | 34 | 70 | 6 | 20 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 10 | 13 | 15 | 0-0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 4 |
| Rube Oldring of-a | . 269 | . 337 | 23 | 78 | 6 | 21 | 3 | 3 | 0 | 7 | 8 | 7 | 2-2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 3 |
| Roxy Walters c | . 235 | . 270 | 59 | 179 | 7 | 42 | 6 | 2 | 0 | 10 | 9 | 30 | 0-0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 3 | 10 |
| Elmer Miller of | . 217 | . 243 | 55 | 166 | 11 | 36 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 17 | 7 | 15 | 2-0 | 1 | 4 | 0 | 8 | 1 |
| Fritz Maisel if | . 216 | . 300 | 56 | 176 | 15 | 38 | 6 | 0 | 0 | 16 | 21 | 18 | 2-2 | 1 | 2 | 1 | 5 | 6 |
| Luke Boone 3b | . 199 | . 248 | 41 | 146 | 11 | 29 | 7 | 0 | 2 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 8-5 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 6 |
| Roy Hartzell of | . 158 | . 182 | 31 | 95 | 4 | 15 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 2 | 6 | 0-0 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 5 |
| Angel Aragon 3b | . 148 | . 233 | 11 | 27 | 3 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 1 | 0-0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 2 |
| Doc Cook | . 091 | . 091 | 4 | 11 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Pitchers | . 188 | . 234 | 154 | 452 | 30 | 85 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 29 | 29 | 98 | 0-0 | 17 | 0 | 0 | 7 | 53 |
| Team | . 240 | . 305 | 154 | 5103 | 559 | 1227 | 175 | 55 | 36 | 512 | 467 | 541 | 132-64 | 63 | 46 | 29 | 100 | 193 |

PB Les Nunamker 8, Roxy Walters 5, Walt Alexander 3. Pitcher HR: George Mogridge. OF assists Frank Gillhooley 8,Bunny High 7, Elmer Miller 6,Lee Magee 3, Rube Oldring 2, Tm Hendryx 2, Charlie Mullen 1, Solly Hofman 1.

| Pitcher | $\underline{W}-\mathrm{L}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{ERA}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{G}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{GS}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{CG}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{Sh}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{Sv}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{IP}}$ | $\underline{H}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{R}-\mathrm{ER}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{HR}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{BB}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{SO}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{HB}}$ | $\underline{W P}$ |
| :--- | :---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Bob Shawkey | $19-8$ | 1.83 | 46 | 27 | 21 | 5 | 2 | 270.0 | 184 | $65-55$ | 0 | 67 | 81 | 4 | 0 |
| Nick Cullop | $12-10$ | 2.99 | 32 | 22 | 10 | 3 | 1 | 198.0 | 175 | $72-54$ | 2 | 54 | 112 | 5 | 3 |
| George Mogridge | $12-11$ | 2.00 | 32 | 21 | 13 | 5 | 0 | 198.0 | 167 | $58-44$ | 3 | 46 | 74 | 5 | 3 |
| Ray Fisher | $6-12$ | 4.13 | 31 | 21 | 7 | 1 | 0 | 172.3 | 212 | $91-79$ | 2 | 46 | 59 | 4 | 0 |
| Allan Russell | $6-15$ | 3.18 | 35 | 18 | 5 | 2 | 0 | 155.7 | 154 | $72-55$ | 1 | 68 | 80 | 1 | 5 |
| Ray Caldwell | $5-14$ | 4.97 | 23 | 18 | 7 | 0 | 1 | 134.0 | 153 | $84-74$ | 2 | 39 | 55 | 2 | 1 |
| Cliff Markle | $4-3$ | 3.95 | 15 | 7 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 57.0 | 62 | $26-25$ | 2 | 29 | 13 | 0 | 1 |
| Urban Shocker | $2-5$ | 5.81 | 13 | 8 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 48.0 | 82 | $40-31$ | 0 | 18 | 12 | 0 | 3 |
| Ray Keating | $2-5$ | 5.96 | 14 | 11 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 80.0 | 102 | $58-53$ | 2 | 42 | 22 | 4 | 0 |
| Slim Love | $0-3$ | 10.55 | 24 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 42.7 | 88 | $54-50$ | 3 | 24 | 15 | 2 | 0 |
| Team | $\mathbf{6 8 - 8 6}$ | $\mathbf{3 . 4 7}$ | $\mathbf{2 6 5}$ | $\mathbf{1 5 4}$ | $\mathbf{6 6}$ | $\mathbf{1 7}$ | $\mathbf{4}$ | $\mathbf{1 3 5 5 . 7}$ | $\mathbf{1 3 7 9}$ | $\mathbf{6 2 0}-\mathbf{5 2 3}$ | $\mathbf{1 7}$ | $\mathbf{4 3 3}$ | $\mathbf{5 2 3}$ | $\mathbf{2 7}$ | $\mathbf{1 6}$ |

Balk Ray Fisher 1.

1916 Philadelphia Athletics
45-109-.292, eighth place, -46 games

| Player | Avg | OBP | G | AB | R | H | 2b | 3b | HR | RBI | BB | K | SB-CS | Sac | SF HBP | DP | E |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Billy Meyer c | . 215 | . 242 | 54 | 172 | 13 | 37 | 2 | 3 | 2 | 20 | 6 | 15 | 0-1 | 2 | 00 | 8 | 6 |
| Stuffy McInnnis 1b | . 290 | . 329 | 143 | 525 | 51 | 152 | 30 | 2 | 3 | 66 | 30 | 21 | 1-5 | 2 | $6 \quad 4$ | 9 | 2 |
| Nap Lajoie 2b | . 247 | . 287 | 104 | 392 | 38 | 97 | 9 | 5 | 1 | 43 | 22 | 21 | 3-1 | 4 | 62 | 5 | 18 |
| Whitey Witt ss | . 223 | . 284 | 137 | 591 | 92 | 132 | 10 | 14 | 1 | 32 | 50 | 68 | 7-9 | 2 | 00 | 5 | 45 |
| Charlie Pick 3b | . 242 | . 305 | 116 | 425 | 44 | 103 | 9 | 3 | 0 | 32 | 37 | 16 | 20-4 | 3 | $6 \quad 4$ | 8 | 26 |
| Wally Schang lf-c | . 240 | . 300 | 125 | 375 | 36 | 90 | 13 | 9 | 11 | 70 | 34 | 30 | 7-7 | 5 | 92 | 12 | 0 |
| Jimmy Walsh cf-t | . 214 | . 297 | 98 | 384 | 45 | 82 | 15 | 6 | 0 | 38 | 45 | 22 | 14-8 | 5 | 42 | 2 | 6 |
| Amos Strunk rf | . 328 | . 394 | 147 | 542 | 85 | 178 | 33 | 4 | 4 | 60 | 59 | 39 | 17-13 | 5 | 96 | 7 | 11 |
| Roy Grover | . 390 | . 425 | 21 | 82 | 16 | 32 | 4 | 2 | 0 | 6 | 5 | 5 | 1-1 | 0 | 00 | 0 | 5 |
| Thomas Healy 3b | . 318 | . 348 | 7 | 22 | 1 | 7 | 2 | 2 | 0 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 0-0 | 1 | 00 | 0 | 1 |
| Buck Thrasher of | . 304 | . 345 | 8 | 23 | 6 | 7 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 7 | 3 | 0 | 0-0 | 0 | 30 | 1 | 1 |
| Jim Brown of | . 286 | . 318 | 14 | 42 | 2 | 12 | 4 | 2 | 0 | 8 | 2 | 6 | 0-0 | 0 | 00 | 2 | 1 |
| Bill Stellbauer of | . 273 | . 298 | 24 | 55 | 2 | 15 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 11 | 2 | 9 | 0-1 | 0 | 00 | 0 | 1 |
| Ray Haley c-a | . 261 | . 343 | 40 | 119 | 13 | 31 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 6 | 13 | 11 | 0-0 | 0 | $0 \quad 2$ | 6 | 12 |
| Lee McElwee of, 3b | . 236 | . 257 | 61 | 203 | 12 | 48 | 6 | 0 | 0 | 16 | 5 | 18 | 0-0 | 2 | 11 | 3 | 5 |
| Rube Oldring lf-t | . 230 | . 276 | 45 | 161 | 18 | 37 | 8 | 1 | 0 | 18 | 11 | 10 | 2-0 | 1 | 20 | 3 | 2 |
| Lee King of | . 208 | . 229 | 52 | 173 | 13 | 36 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 16 | 5 | 7 | 2-2 | 1 | 10 | 3 | 5 |
| Shag Thompson of | . 176 | . 263 | 16 | 17 | 2 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 2 | 4 | 0-0 | 0 | 00 | 0 | 0 |
| Bill Johnson of | . 158 | . 200 | 10 | 19 | 3 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0-0 | 1 | 00 | 0 | 2 |
| Val Picinich c | . 155 | . 207 | 39 | 103 | 3 | 16 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 6 | 6 | 18 | 0-0 | 0 | 11 | 7 | 5 |
| Red Lanning of-p | . 070 | . 200 | 20 | 43 | 3 | 3 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 7 | 9 | 0-0 | 0 | 00 | 0 | 1 |
| Charlie Grimm of | . 069 | . 100 | 9 | 29 | 2 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 5 | 0-0 | 1 | 00 | 0 | 0 |
| Harland Rowe 3b | . 054 | . 108 | 13 | 35 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 2 | 1 | 0-0 | 3 | 00 | 0 | 0 |
| Ralph Mittleling of | . 027 | . 100 | 13 | 37 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 3 | 3 | 0-0 | 1 | 00 | 0 | 4 |
| Ralph Carroll c | . 000 | . 011 | 6 | 16 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 0-0 | 0 | 02 | 1 | 3 |
| Pitchers | . 149 | . 171 | 154 | 424 | 22 | 63 | 6 | 0 | 0 | 22 | 12 | 129 | 0-1 | 10 | 30 | 6 | 27 |
| Team | . 236 | . 288 | 154 | 5140 | 535 | 1214 | 169 | 56 | 23 | 493 | 368 | 495 | 79-57 | 52 | 5229 | 921 | 194 |

PB Wally Schang 4, Billy Meyer 3, Val Picinich 3, Ralph Carroll 3, Mike Murphy 2, Ray Haley 1. OF assists: Jimmy Walsh 8, Amos Strunk 8, Wally Schang 6, James Brown 3, Lee King 2, Bill Stellbauer 2, Buck Thrasher 1, Lee McElwee 1

| Pitcher | $\underline{W}-\mathrm{L}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{ERA}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{G}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{GS}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{CG}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{Sh}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{Sv}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{IP}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{H}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{R}-\mathrm{ER}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{HR}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{BB}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{SO}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{HB}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{WP}}$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Joe Bush | $14-19$ | 2.82 | 40 | 34 | 18 | 1 | 6 | 293.7 | 262 | $117-92$ | 3 | 116 | 134 | 8 | 3 |
| Elmer Myers | $11-27$ | 4.96 | 43 | 35 | 11 | 2 | 1 | 283.0 | 347 | $195-156$ | 5 | 169 | 152 | 5 | 7 |
| Jack Nabors | $9-21$ | 4.94 | 41 | 30 | 9 | 0 | 3 | 242.3 | 280 | $158-133$ | 4 | 110 | 87 | 3 | 7 |
| Tom Sheehan | $4-16$ | 6.58 | 36 | 16 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 184.7 | 254 | $156-135$ | 4 | 94 | 58 | 5 | 10 |
| Jing Johnson | $2-6$ | 7.01 | 15 | 12 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 68.0 | 119 | $71-53$ | 1 | 25 | 25 | 1 | 3 |
| Rube Bressler | $1-0$ | 5.97 | 12 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 34.7 | 48 | $30-23$ | 0 | 20 | 18 | 1 | 1 |
| Rube Parnham | $1-2$ | 1.38 | 6 | 3 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 32.7 | 31 | $9-5$ | 0 | 12 | 10 | 0 | 2 |
| Weldon Wyckoff-t | $1-2$ | 6.33 | 9 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 21.3 | 30 | $18-15$ | 6 | 16 | 5 | 1 | 0 |
| Geo. Hesselbecher | $1-2$ | 6.45 | 10 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 22.3 | 33 | $20-16$ | 2 | 14 | 9 | 0 | 0 |
| Cap Crowell | $1-5$ | 7.15 | 10 | 6 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 54.3 | 76 | $48-43$ | 3 | 33 | 18 | 1 | 0 |
| Harry Weaver | $0-0$ | 17.06 | 6 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 6.3 | 16 | $13-12$ | 0 | 5 | 2 | 0 | 0 |
| Red Lanning | $0-1$ | 7.14 | 14 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 40.3 | 58 | $40-32$ | 4 | 23 | 23 | 0 | 3 |
| Socks Seibold | $0-2$ | 9.00 | 4 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 9.0 | 21 | $10-9$ | 0 | 6 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Marsh Williams | $0-4$ | 9.60 | 12 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 40.3 | 71 | $52-43$ | 5 | 25 | 17 | 0 | 0 |
| Carl Ray | $0-2$ | 5.79 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 14.0 | 18 | $9-9$ | 0 | 9 | 6 | 0 | 1 |
| Team | $\mathbf{4 5 - 1 0 9}$ | $\mathbf{5 . 1 8}$ | $\mathbf{2 6 3}$ | $\mathbf{1 5 4}$ | $\mathbf{4 8}$ | $\mathbf{6}$ | $\mathbf{1 1}$ | $\mathbf{1 3 4 7 . 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 6 6 4}$ | $\mathbf{9 4 6 - 7 7 6}$ | $\mathbf{3 7}$ | $\mathbf{6 8 0}$ | $\mathbf{5 6 4}$ | $\mathbf{2 5}$ | $\mathbf{3 7}$ |



## AL MVP Joe Jackson, Ty Cobb, pitchers Babe Ruth, Harry Coveleski headline1916 American League All-Star team

Led by the top two top hitters in the 1916 AL replay and four lefties on the five-man AL pitching staff, the AL All-Star aggregation features some of baseball's all-time greats and well as very good players who had career years.

The southpaw-laden pitching staff was led by Babe Ruth (28-11), who was the driving force behind Boston's come-from-behind march to the pennant. Detroit's dependable Harry Coveleski (29-9) had a pair of nine-game win streaks. Browns lefty Carl Weilman (26-8) led the AL in ERA and Chicago's Lefty Williams (19-6) won nine in a row to start the season and threw three consecutive shutouts from June 24 -July 3.

The only righthander on the five-man All-Star pitching staff was Cleveland's hard-working Jim Bagby (21-12), who led the AL in appearances and included five saves in addition to his 21 wins.

The offense was led by White Sox LF Joe Jackson, who led the league in doubles, RBIs, hits, slugging, total bases and sac flies while finishing second in the batting race to perennial All-Star Ty Cobb of Detroit. Cobb once again kept his average over 400 most the season, finishing at .391 with 92 RBIs and 80 SB along with a .467 OBP. In RF, Boston's Harry Hooper was the premier defensive player in the AL outfield while hitting .279 with 96 runs and 28 SB.

Boston 3b Larry Gardner was an All-Star repeater, hitting . 298 and driving in 59 runs while providing solid defense, committing only nine errors. The All-Star 1b, George Sisler, came into his own, hitting .326, . 383 OBP with 191 hits and 87 RBIs. At 2b, Eddie Collins remarkable defensive abilities anchored the right side of the White Sox infield while hitting a solid .277 and walking 78 times. New York's Roger Peckinpaugh was one of four shortstops whose defensive skills stood out, but Peck differentiated himself with his offensive performance that included nine HRs and 58 RBIs along with 28 SB and 75 runs scored.

Behind the plate, Chicago's Ray Schalk was a repeat All-Star. Like teammate Eddie Collins, Schalk's defense was a difference-maker.
Other players who deserved recognition: Tris Speaker, runner-up to Cobb in the batting race and OBP, as well as great defense, Philadelphia RF Amos Strunk (.328, . 394 OBP, 85 runs, 33 doubles), Boston LF Duffy Lewis, who defensive talents, combined with a . 285 BA and .383 OBP, made him a standout, NY 1b Wally Pipp (.267, 9 HR, 89 RBIs), Chicago CF Happy Felsch, who had a career season, hitting .303, driving in 80 runs and totaling 170 hits, Detroit LF Bobby Veach (. 291 with 107 RBIs, hitting behind Cobb) and Tiger teammate 1b George Burns (.285, tied for league HR honors with 11 homers, along with 87 RBIs).

Pitchers who also stood out included Washington's combo of Walter Johnson (24-17, 3.18) and Harry Hooper (20-13, 2.02), Chicago's Reb Russell (16-9, 1.92) and Red Faber (16-10, 2.23), New York's Bob Shawkey, who rebounded from an awful season with Philadelphia (19-8, 1.83), Boston's Dutch Leonard (20-13), whose stretch drive pitching were one of the keys to Boston's pennant and Philadelphia's Joe Bush (14-19), who managed to win fourteen games with one of baseball's all-time worst teams.

| Player | Avg | OBP | G |  | AB | R | H | $\underline{2 b}$ | 3b | b HR | RBI | I BB | K | SB-CS |  |  | HBP | DP | E |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| C Ray Schalk, CWS | . 249 | . 306 | 129 |  | 437 | 46 | 109 | 16 | 10 | 0 | 40 | 36 | 30 | 13-4 | 4 | 5 | 2 | 5 | 3 |
| 1b George Sisler, StL | . 325 | . 358 | 150 |  | 588 | 65 | 191 | 15 | 14 | 43 | 87 | 31 | 41 | 34-14 | 1 | 4 | 2 | 6 | 11 |
| 2b Eddie Collin, CWS | . 277 | . 361 | 149 |  | 595 | 93 | 165 | 14 | 12 | 21 | 52 | 78 | 22 | 50-20 | 8 | 4 | 2 | 6 | 13 |
| 3b Larry Gardner, Bos | . 298 | . 354 | 144 |  | 530 | 63 | 158 | 12 | 5 | $5 \quad 2$ | 59 | 49 | 32 | 8-6 | 8 | 7 | 2 | 5 | 9 |
| LF Joe Jackson, CWS | . 365 | . 409 | 150 |  | 600 | 97 | 219 | 45 | t17 | 71 | 108 | 50 | 25 | 21-22 | 0 | 11 | 2 | 6 | 7 |
| CF Ty Cobb, Det | . 391 | . 467 | 139 |  | 529 | 117 | 207 | 21 | 9 | 96 | 92 | 73 | 39 | 80-33 | 0 | 5 | 6 | 8 | 11 |
| RF Harry Hooper , Bos | . 279 | . 357 | 149 |  | 603 | 96 | 168 | 31 | 7 | 72 | 45 | 74 | 18 | 28-13 | 6 | 4 | 2 | 5 | 4 |
| Pitchers | W-L | ERA |  | G | GS | CG | Sh | Sv |  | IP | H | R-ER | HR | BB | SO | HB |  |  |  |
| Harry Coveleski, Det | 29-9 | 1.69 |  | 45 | t39 | t31 | 8 | 0 |  | 351.0 | 2441 | 101-66 | 2 | 82 | 109 | 4 | 2 |  |  |
| Babe Ruth | 28-1 | 11.41 |  | 40 | t39 | t31 | 12 | 0 |  | 363.3 | 192 | 72-57 | 2 | 130 | 157 | 10 |  |  |  |
| Carl Weilman, St L | 26-8 | 1.20 |  | 38 | 30 | 23 | 9 | 0 |  | 284.3 | 154 | 52-38 | 3 | 80 | 100 | 2 | 0 |  |  |
| Jim Bagby, Cleve | 21-1 | 121.47 |  | 49 | 27 | 18 | 4 | 5 |  | 275.0 | 183 | 63-45 | 2 | 61 | 90 | 5 | 2 |  |  |
| Lefty Williams, CWS | 19-6 | -1.77 |  | 35 | 26 | 16 | 8 | 2 |  | 228.3 | 179 | 59-45 | 2 | 55 | 103 | 7 | 1 |  |  |

1916 American League All-Star team


Lefty Williams, Chicago


## 1916 American League Batting Leaders

|  | Batting Avg (Min 477 PA) |  |
| :--- | :--- | ---: |
| 1 | Ty Cobb, Det | .391 |
| 2 | Joe Jackson, CWS | .365 |
| 3 | Tris Speaker, Cleve | .352 |
| 4 | Amos Strunk, Phila | .328 |
| 5 | George Sisler, StL | .325 |
| 6 | Happy Felsch, CWS | .303 |
| 7 | Larry Gardner, Bos | .298 |
| 8 | Tilly Walker, Bos | .292 |
| 9 | Bobby Veach, Det | .291 |
| 10 | Stuffy McInnis, Phila | .290 |

## Doubles

| Joe Jackson, CWS | 45 |
| :--- | :--- |
| Tilly Walker Bos | 34 |

Tilly Walker, Bos 34
Amos Strunk, Phila 33
Elmer Smith, Clev-Wash 33
Jack Graney, Cleve 33
Del Pratt, StL 31
Harry Hooper, Bos 31
Bobby Veach, Det 31
Stuffy McInnis, Phila 30
Bobby Veach, Det 29
Chick Gandil, Cleve 29
Base hits
Joe Jackson, CWS 219
Sam Crawford, Det 207
Tris Speaker, Cleve 198
George Sisler, StL 191
Amos Strunk, Phila 178
Duffy Lewis, Bos 174
Happy Felsch, CWS 170
Bobby Veach, Det 168
Harry Hooper, Bos 168
Eddie Collins, CWS 165

| On Base Pct. (Min 477 PA) |  |
| :--- | ---: |
| Ty Cobb, Det | .467 |
| Tris Speaker, Cleve | .438 |
| Joe Jackson, CWS | .409 |
| Amos Strunk, Phila | .394 |
| Eddie Collins, CWS | .361 |
| George Sisler, StL | .358 |
| Ward Miller, StL | .357 |
| Harry Hooper, Bos | .357 |
| Bobby Veach, Det | .355 |
| Larry Gardner, Bos | .354 |
|  |  |
| Triples |  |
| Joe Jackson, CWS | t17 |
| Harry Heilmann, Det | t17 |
| Ossie Vitt, Det | 16 |
| Wally Pipp, NYY | 16 |
| Tilly Walker, Bos | 15 |
| Bobby Veach, Det | 14 |
| Shano Collins, CWS | 14 |
| George Sisler, StL | 14 |
| Whitey Witt, Phila | 14 |
| Joe Judge, Wash | 14 |


| Runs scored |  |
| :--- | ---: |
| Ty Cobb, Det | 127 |
| Joe Jackson, CWS | 97 |
| Donie Bush, Det | 97 |
| Burt Shotton, StL | 97 |
| Harry Hooper, Bos | 96 |
| Eddie Collins, CWS | 93 |
| Ossie Vitt, Det | 93 |
| Whitey Witt, Phila | 92 |
| Tris Speaker, Cleve | 89 |
| Amos Strunk, Phila | 85 |
| Jack Graney, Cleve | 85 |

## Caught Stealing <br> Ty Cobb, Det 33

Tris Speaker, Cleve 23
Joe Jackson, CWS 22
Eddie Collins, CWS 20
Eddie Foster, StL 19
Ward Miller, StL 14
George Sisler, StL 14
Harry Hooper, Bos 13
Amos Strunk, Phila 13
Armando Marsans, StL 12
Burt Shotton, StL 12

| Runs Batted In |  |
| :--- | ---: |
| Joe Jackson, CWS | 108 |
| Bobby Veach, Det | 107 |
| Ty Cobb, Det | 92 |
| Wally Pipp, NYY | 89 |
| George Sisler, StL | 87 |
| George Burns, Det | 87 |
| Del Pratt, StL | 85 |
| Happy Felsch, CWS | 80 |
| Chick Gandil, Cleve | 77 |
| Tris Speaker, Cleve | 76 |
|  |  |
| Home runs |  |
| Wally Schang, Phila | t11 |
| George Burns, Det | t11 |
| Wally Pipp, NYY | 9 |
| Rogr Peckinpaugh, NYY | 9 |
| Frank Baker, NYY | 8 |
| Happy Felsch, CWS | 7 |
| Tris Speaker, Cleve | 7 |
| Ty Cobb, Det | 6 |
| Jack Graney, Cleve | 6 |
| Buck Weaver, CWS | 6 |

Bases on balls
Burt Shotton, StL 97
Tris Speaker, Cleve 90
Eddie Collins, CWS 78
Eddie Foster, Wash 77
Ward Miller, StL 76
Harry Hooper, Bos 74
Ty Cobb, Det 73
Jack Graney, Cleve 73
Ossie Vitt, Det 68
Donie Bush, Det 68

Strikeouts

| Ward Miller, StL | 79 |
| :--- | :--- |
| Wally Pipp, NYY | 75 |
| Whitey Witt, Phila | 68 |
| Jack Graney, Cleve | 65 |
| Happy Felsch, CWS | 60 |
| George McBride, Wash | 58 |
| Donie Bush, Det | 52 |
| Joe Gedeon, NYY | 52 |
| Burt Shotton, StL | 51 |
| Buck Weaver, CWS | 51 |


| Sacrifice hits |  |
| :---: | :---: |
| Terry Turner, Cleve | 13 |
| George McBride, Wash | 10 |
| Eddie Foster, StL | 10 |
| Reb Russell, CWS | 9 |
| Eddie Collins, CWS | 8 |
| Jack Graney, Cleve | 8 |
| Joe Gedeon NYY | 8 |
| Buck Weaver, CWS | 8 |
| Larry Gardner, Bos | 8 |
| Bill Wambganss, Cleve | 8 |
| Games Appeared |  |
| Jack Graney, Cleve | t154 |
| Eddie Foster, StL | t154 |
| Burt Shotton, StL | t154 |
| Wally Pipp | t154 |
| Del Pratt, StL | t154 |
| Ossie Vitt, Det | 153 |
| Ralph Young, Det | 152 |
| Rog Peckinpaugh, NYY | 152 |
| Armando Masans, Wash | 152 |
| Duffy Lewis, Bos | 152 |
| Total Bases |  |
| Joe Jackson, CWS | 301 |
| Ty Cobb, Det | 264 |
| Tris Speaker, Cleve | 259 |
| George Sisler, StL | 243 |
| Happy Felsch, CWS | 240 |
| Bobby Veach, Det | 239 |
| Amos Strunk, Phila | 231 |
| George Burns, Det | 225 |
| Harry Hooper, Bos | 219 |
| Del Pratt, StL | 219 |
| Low OB Pct. (Min 220 PA) |  |
| George McBride, Wash | . 247 |
| Jack Barry, Bos | . 255 |
| Buck Weaver, CWS | . 273 |
| Lee McGee, NYY | . 273 |
| Zeb Terry, CWS | . 274 |
| Hal Janvrin, Bos | . 275 |
| Terru Turner, Cleve | . 278 |
| Steve O'Neill, Cleve | . 281 |
| Whitey Witt, NYY | . 284 |
| Doc Lavan, StL | . 284 |


| Sacrifice flies |  |
| :--- | ---: |
| Joe Jackson, CWS | 11 |
| Frank Baker, NYY | 10 |
| Bobby Veach, Det | 10 |
| George McBride, Wash | 9 |
| Buck Weaver, CWS | 9 |
| Amos Strunk, Phila | 9 |
| Wally Schang, Phila | 9 |
| Bill Wambganss, Cleve | 8 |
| George Burns, Det | 8 |
| Dick Hoblitzell, Bos | 8 |
| Hit by pitch |  |
| Joe Gedeon NYY | 11 |
| Del Pratt, StL | 8 |
| Dick Hoblitzell, Bos | 7 |
| Amos Strunk, Phila | 6 |
| Ty Cobb, Det | 6 |
| Jack Barry, Bos | 6 |
| Ward Miller, StL | 6 |
| Jimmy Austin, StL | 6 |
| Joe Judge, Wash | 6 |
| Six tied with | 5 |


| Slugging (Min. 477 PA) |  | Low Bat Avg (Min 220 PA) |  |
| :--- | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| Joe Jackson, CWS | .502 | Jack Barry, Bos | .186 |
| Ty Cobb, Det | .494 | Zeb Terry, CWS | .201 |
| Tris Speaker, Cleve | .460 | Jimmy Austin, StL | .206 |
| Tilly Walker, Bos | .429 | Buck Weaver, CWS | .216 |
| Happy Felsch, CWS | .428 | Jimmie Walsh, Phi-Bos | .218 |
| Amos Strunk, Phila | .426 | Jack Graney, Cleve | .218 |
| Bobby Veach, Det | .414 | Ernie Johnson, StL | .218 |
| George Sisler, StL | .413 | George McBride, Wash | .220 |
| Harry Heilmann, Det | .410 | Ossie Vitt, Det | .220 |
| George Burns, Det | .403 | Lee McGee, NYY | .223 |


| At bats |  |
| :--- | ---: |
| Ossie Vitt, Det | 627 |
| Buck Weaver, CWS | 615 |
| Duffy Lewis, Bos | 614 |
| Burt Shotton, StL | 609 |
| Eddie Foster, Wash | 608 |
| Clyde Milan, Wash | 604 |
| Donie Bush, Det | 604 |
| Harry Hooper, Bos | 603 |
| Joe Jackson, CWS | 600 |
| Jack Graney, Cleve | 596 |
|  |  |
| Grounded into DPs |  |
| Eddie Foster, StL | 24 |
| George Burns, Det | 20 |
| Duffy Lewis, Bos | 19 |
| Steve O'Neill, Cleve | 17 |
| Tilly Walker, Bos | 16 |
| Oscar Stanage, Det | 14 |
| Harry Heilmann, Det | 14 |
| Everett Scott, Bos | 13 |
| Four tied with | 11 |
|  |  |
|  |  |
| Low Bat Avg (Min 220 | PA) |
| Jack Barry, Bos | .186 |
| Zeb Terry, CWS | .201 |
| Jimmy Austin, StL | .206 |
| Buck Weaver, CWS | .216 |
| Jimmie Walsh, Phi-Bos | .218 |
| Jack Graney, Cleve | .218 |
| Ernie Johnson, StL | .218 |
| George McBride, Wash | .220 |
| Ossie Vitt, Det | .220 |
| Lee McGee, NYY | .223 |

## 1916 American League Pitching Leaders

|  | Earned Run Avg (Min. 154 IP] |  |
| :--- | :--- | ---: |
| 1 | Carl Weilman, StL | 1.20 |
| 2 | Babe Ruth, Bos | 1.41 |
| 3 | Ernie Shore, Bos | 1.45 |
| 4 | Jim Bagby, Cleve | 1.47 |
| 5 | Harry Coveleski, Det | 1.69 |
| 6 | Carl Mays, Bos | 1.73 |
| 7 | Lefty Williams, CWS | 1.77 |
| 8 | Bob Shawkey, NYY | 1.83 |
| 9 | Reb Russell, CWS | 1.92 |
| 10 | George Mogridge, NYY | 2.00 |


| Shutouts |  | Strikeouts |
| :--- | ---: | :--- |
| Babe Ruth, Bos | 12 | Babe Ruth, Bos |
| Carl Weilman, StL | 9 | Walter Johnson, Wash |
| Harry Coveleski, Det | 8 | Elmer Myers, Phila |
| Lefty Williams, CWS | 8 | Harry Harper, Wash |
| Walter Johnson, Wash | 6 | Joe Bush, Phila |
| Harry Harper, Wash | 6 | Nick Cullop, StL |
| Hooks Dauss, Det | 6 | Harry Coveleski, Det |
| Ernie Shore, Bos | 6 | Dutch Leonard, Bos |
| Five tied with | 5 | Lefty Williams, CWS |
|  |  | Hooks Dauss, Det |


| Innings Pitched |  |
| :--- | ---: |
| Babe Ruth, Bos | 363.3 |
| Harry Coveleski, Det | 351.0 |
| Walter Johnson, Wash | 339.7 |
| Harry Harper, Wash | 312.0 |
| Dutch Leonard, Bos | 299.7 |
| Joe Bush, Phila | 293.7 |
| Dave Davenport, StL | 293.0 |
| Carl Weilman, StL | 284.3 |
| Elmer Myers, Phila | 283.0 |
| Jim Bagby, Cleve | 275.0 |

## Earned runs allowed

| Elmer Myers, Phila | 156 |
| :--- | ---: |
| Tom Sheehan, Phila | 135 |
| Jack Nabors, Phila | 133 |
| Walter Johnson, Wash | 120 |
| Dave Davenport, StL | 92 |
| Jean Dubuc, Det | 89 |
| Joe Bush, Phila | 83 |
| Ray Fisher, NYY | 79 |
| Stan Coveleski, Cleve | 78 |
| Dutch Leonard, Bos | 76 |

## Games started

Harry Coveleski, Det t39
Babe Ruth, Bos t39
Walter Johnson, Wash 38
Elmer Myers, Phila 35
Harry Harper, Wash 35
Dutch Leonard, Bos 35
Joe Bush, Phila 34
Dave Davenport, StL 32
Jack Nabors, Phila 30
Carl Weilman, StL 30

| Wins |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Harry Coveleski, Det | $29-6$ | Cabe Ruth, Bos |
| Barl | $28-11$ |  |
| Carl Weilman, StL | $26-8$ | L |
| Walter Johnson, Wash | $24-17$ | B |
| Jim Bagby, Cleve | $21-12$ | B |
| Harry Harper, Wash | $20-11$ | J |
| Dutch Leonard, Bos | $20-13$ | He |
| Lefty Williams, CWS | $19-6$ | HYY |
| Bob Shawkey, NYY | $19-8$ | Re |
| Joe Boehling, Wash-Clev | $18-9$ | J |

Total hits allowed
Joe Bush, Phila
Elmer Myers, Phila
Jack Nabors, Phila
Tom Sheehan, Phila
Walter Johnson, Wash
Harry Coveleski, Det
Hooks Dauss, Det
Dave Davenport, StL
Stan Coveleski, Cleve
Dutch Leonard, Bos
Unearned runs allowed
Elmer Myers, Phila
Harry Coveleski, Det
Hooks Dauss, Det
Joe Bush, Phila
Jack Nabors, Phila
Bill James, Det
Dutch Leonard, Bos
Jim Scott, CWS
Bob Groom, StL
Tom Sheehan, Phila

## Complete Games

Harry Coveleski, Det
Babe Ruth, Bos
Harry Harper, Wash
Walter Johnson, Wash
Carl Weilman, StL
Bob Shawkey, NYY
Dutch Leonard, Bos
Dave Davenport, StL
Joe Bush, Phila
Jim Bagby, Cleve

Won-Lost Pct. (15 or more dec.)
Carl Weilman, StL 26-8 .765
Harry Coveleski, Det 29-6 .763
Lefty Williams, CWS 19-6 . 760
Babe Ruth, Bos 28-11 . 718
Bob Shawkey, NYY 19-8 704
Joe Boehling, Wsh-Clev 18-9 . 667
Hooks Dauss, Det 16-8 . 667
Harry Harper, Wash 20-11 . 645
Reb Russell, CWS 16-9 .640
Jim Bagby, Cleve 21-12 . 636

Red Faber, CWS
39

|  |  |  |
| ---: | :--- | ---: |
| 157 | Bases on balls |  |
| 155 | Elmer Myers, Phila | 170 |
| 132 | Babe Ruth, Bos | 130 |
| 129 | Dave Davenport, StL | 118 |
| 120 | Walter Johnson, Phila | 116 |
| 97 | Jack Nabors, Phila | 114 |
| 93 | Harry Harper, Wash | 110 |
| 92 | Bob Groom, StL | 103 |
| 84 | Tom Sheehan, Phila | 97 |
| 81 | Hooks Dauss, Det | 94 |
|  |  | 89 |

Total runs allowed

Elmer Myers, Phila 175
347 Babe Ruth, Bos 132
280 Walter Johnson, Wash 124
254 Dave Davenport, StL 122
250 Joe Bush, Phila 119
244 Jack Nabors, Phila 114
236 Harry Harper, Wash 105
226 Bob Groom, StL 102
226 Tom Sheehan, Phila 98

216 Dutch Leonard, Bos 92
Games Appeared
Jim Bagby, Cleve 49

| Walter Johnson, Wash | 46 |
| :--- | :--- |
| Bob Shawkey, NYY | 46 |

Harry Coveleski, Det 45
Bernie Boland, Det 45
Elmer Myers, Phila 43
Dave Davenport, StL 42
Jack Nabors, Phila 41
Jean Dubuc, Det 41
Three tied with 40

Home Runs Allowed
Walter Johnson, Wash 10
Dutch Leonard, Bos 6
Weldon Wyckoff, Phila-Bos 6
Elmer Myers, Phila 5
Bob Groom, StL 5
Red Faber, CWS 5
Stan Coveleski, Cleve 5
Joe Benz, CWS 5
Marsh Williams, Phila 5
Maurice Craft, Phila 5

| Wild pitches |  |  | Hit batsmen |  |  | Balks |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | Tom Sheehan, Phila | 10 | Babe Ruth, Bos |  | 10 | Babe Ruth, Bos | 2 |
| 2 | Dutch Leonard, Bos | 8 | Joe Bush, Phila |  | 8 | Stan Coveleski, Cleve | 2 |
| 3 | Harry Harper, Wash | 8 | Joe Boehling, Wash-Cle |  | 7 | Bill James, Det | 1 |
| 4 | Geo. Cunningham, Det | 8 | Lefty Williams, CWS |  | 7 | Earl Hamilton, StL-Det-StL | 1 |
| 5 | Elmer Myers, Phila | 7 | Walter Johnson, Wash |  | 6 | Jim Scott, CWS | 1 |
| 6 | Jack Nabors, Phila | 7 | Bob Groom, StL |  | 6 | Red Faber, CWS | 1 |
| 7 | Bill James, Det | 7 | Fred Faber, CWS |  | 6 | Jim Shaw, Wash | 1 |
| 8 | Willie Mitchell, Cleve-Det | 6 | Seven tied with |  | 5 |  |  |
| 9 | Three tied with | 5 |  |  |  |  |  |
|  | Games Lost |  | Saves |  |  | High ERA (60 IP min) |  |
| 1 | Elmer Myers, Phila | 11-27 | Joe Bush, Phila | 6 |  | Bernie Boland, Det | 7.45 |
| 2 | Jack Nabors, Phila | 9-21 | Jim Bagby, Cleve | 4 |  | Jing Johnson, Phila | 7.01 |
| 3 | Joe Bush, Phila | 14-19 | Carl Mays, Bos | 4 |  | Grv Lowdermilk, StL-Det | 6.79 |
| 4 | Jean Dubuc, Det | 7-17 | Ernie Shore, Bos | 3 |  | Tom Sheehan, Phila | 6.58 |
| 5 | Walter Johnson, Wash | 24-17 | Jean Dubuc, Det | 3 |  | Jim Park, StL | 6.56 |
| 6 | Tom Sheehan, Phila | 4-16 | Eddie Plank, StL | 3 |  | Ray Keating, NYY | 5.96 |
| 7 | Bill James, Det | 5-15 | George DuMont, Wash | 3 |  | Earl Hamilton, StL-Det-StL | 5.77 |
| 8 | Allan Russell, NYY | 6-15 | Jack Nabors, Phila | 3 |  | Bill James, Det | 5.34 |
| 9 | Stan Coveleski, Cleve | 10-15 | Five tied with | 2 |  | Doc Ayres, Wash | 5.24 |
| 10 | Ray Caldwell, NYY | 5-14 |  |  |  | Ray Caldwell, NYY | 4.97 |
| Worst W-L Pct. (10 Dec) |  | W-L | Pct |  |  |  |  |
| 1 | Bernie Boland, Det | 2-12 | . 143 |  |  |  |  |
| 2 | Tom Sheehan, Phila | 4-16 | . 200 |  |  |  |  |
| 3 | Bill James, Det | 5-15 | . 250 |  |  |  |  |
| 4 | Ray Caldwell, NYY | 5-14 | . 263 |  |  |  |  |
| 5 | Allan Russell, NYY | 6-15 | . 286 |  |  |  |  |
| 6 | Elmer Myers, Phila | 11-27 | . 289 |  |  |  |  |
| 7 | Jean Dubuc, Det | 7-17 | . 292 |  |  |  |  |
| 8 | Doc Ayres, Wash | 5-12 | . 294 |  |  |  |  |
| 9 | Jack Nabors, Phila | 9-21 | . 300 |  |  |  |  |
| 10 | Jim Scott, CWS | 6-13 | . 316 |  |  |  |  |

## 1916 American League standouts

## Cobb falls short of quest for . 400 for second consecutive season

Ty Cobb, the dominant hitter in the Deadball Era, wound up hitting .391 for the 1916 replay in a mirror image of his 1915 replay quest for a .400 batting average.

Unlike 1915, when a late-season surge almost put him over the top, Cobb kept his average over 400 for all but the final eight days of the season, falling under 400 on September 18.

A recap of Cobb's bid for .400, starting on Sept. 11, when he was 196-487, .402:

| Date, Opponent | Hits-At Bats | H-AB | Bat avg. |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Sept 12/13 | No games scheduled |  |  |
| Sept 14, St. Louis | $0-3$ | $196-490$ | .400 |
| Sept 15, St. Louis | $1-4$ | $197-494$ | .399 |
| Sept 16, St. Louis | $2-5$ | $199-495$ | .402 |
| Sept 17, St. Louis | $0-3$ | $199-408$ | .400 |
| Sept 18, Chicago | $1-5$ | $200-503$ | .398 |
| Sept 19, Chicago | $0-3$ | $200-506$ | .395 |
| Sept 20, Chicago | $0-3$ | $200-509$ | .393 |
| Sept 21, Chicago | $1-4$ | $201-513$ | .392 |
| Sept 22 | No game scheduled |  |  |
| Sept 23, Cleveland | $3-5$ | $204-518$ | .394 |
| Sept 24, Cleveland | $1-4$ | $205-522$ | .393 |
| Sept 25, Cleveland | $0-4$ | $205-526$ | .391 |
| Sept. 26, Cleveland | $2-3$ | $207-529$ | .391 |



Joe Jackson named AL MVP; served as driving offensive force for the White Sox


Chicago LF Joe Jackson, in his first full season with the White Sox, carried the team to within two games of their second straight pennant.

Jackson was selected as MVP on the basis of the importance of his performance in the context of the pennant race. Without Jackson, the White Sox would not have been able to generate the offense they possessed throughout the season.

In particular Jackson hit for power. While he hit only one homer, off Cliff Markle of the Yankees on May 23, he led the league in doubles (45) and tied for the lead in triples (17) and RBIs (108). On defense, his strong arm frequently prevented baserunners from advancing. He totaled eight outfield assists.

Jackson was remarkably consistent all season long, punctuated by during the 1916 replay. He reeled off a 16-game hitting streak May 19-June 3, hitting . 500 (3264) during the streak, scoring 14 runs and driving in nine runs. On June 4, Jackson went 0-4 against the Browns Dave Davenport, but then picked up where he left off, kicking off an $\mathbf{1 8}$-game hitting streak the next day. He hit. 361 and drove in 16 runs during the second streak which ended on June 25 , going $0-3$ with a pair of walks in a 5-2 White Sox loss to Boston's Rube Foster. Combining both hitting streaks and the one game he failed to hit on June 4, Jackson hit . 414 in 35 games, driving in 25 runs. The White Sox were 21-16 during the twin streaks.

Later in the season, Jackson had two more hitting streaks. He hit . 410 during a 10-game hitting streak from July 4-14. Down the stretch, when Chicago needed his bat the most, Jackson hit. 422 in another 16-game hitting streak from Aug 28-Sept 11.

Jackson had a six-hit game against New York on May 24, going 6-6, with a double and five singles, driving in a run in a firstinning eight-run outburst by the White Sox. He scored four times in what turned into a 17-2 romp.

Young Babe Ruth, in his third season in the majors, became the leader of the vaunted Red Sox pitching staff,

innings pitched.

Ruth (28-11) finished second in wins to Detroit's Harry Coveleski, but almost single-handedly pitched the Red Sox out of a slow start with an 11-game win streak from June 2July 4, including two shutout wins over St. Louis and a shutout of the hard-hitting Tigers.

As Boston got closer to the lead down the stretch, Ruth reeled off a six-game win streak from Aug 24-Sept 10 that pulled Boston into the lead. Included in the streak were two shutout wins over Cleveland and a shutout of the White Sox.

Ruth concluded the season with a 1.41 ERA, second only to St. Louis lefty Carl Weilman and threw 12 shutouts to lead the league. He also led the AL in strikeouts, snapping a four-year run as strikeout king by Walter Johnson and led the American League with 363.3

Detroit lefty Harry Coveleski led the AL in wins


Southpaw Harry Coveleski topped AL pitchers with a 29-9 record that included nine shutouts. Coveleski's ERA of 1.69 ranked sixth in the league. He almost singlehandedly carried the Tigers pitching load all season long, starting 39 games, tied with Babe Ruth, and recording 31 complete games, along with Ruth, both figures the most in the AL. His351 innings pitched was second in the league to Ruth.

After losing three of his first four starts, Coveleski ran off eight wins in a row from Apr 25-May 29, recording back-to-back shutouts in the final two wins of the streak, blanking Washington $13-0$ on May 20 and throwing a 1-0 one-hitter at Philadelphia on May 25. Coveleski couldn't contain St. Louis in the first game of the Tigers Memorial Day doubleheader on May 31, losing $5-4$ to the Browns and snapping his win streak.

Coveleski picked right back up, however, winning the next four in a row to improve to 13-4 before losing to Chicago 8-1 on June 15, giving up three unearned runs and a home run to Buck Weaver.

Coveleski kept on winning the rest of the season and finished with five straight wins to conclude the season, but the best the Tigers could do behind him was finish 76-78 with no other pitcher other than Hooks Dauss (16-8) to back up Coveleski.

## Overlooked Carl Weilman almost pitched St. Louis to the pennant; tossed no-hitter on Aug 20



AL ERA leader Carl Weilman (1.20) started the season with an 11-game win streak that turned normally docile Browns into a serious contender.

Weilman opened the season with three shutouts in his first four starts, edging Chicago's Eddie Cicotte on Apr 15 by a 2-0 score, Chicago, blanking Detroit 7-0 on Apr 24 and holding Philadelphia to three singles to beat Elmer Myers on May 1.

Weilman also pitched a shutout in the final win in the 11-game skein, throwing a one-hitter at Cleveland on June 5 to beat Guy Morton 3-0. Weilman's streak ended on June 11 at Detroit when he was outpitched by Hooks Dauss in a 3-0 Tiger victory.

With the scent of a pennant in the air, Weilman cranked up another win streak beginning Aug 1 , chalking up a relief win in a 13 -inning $4-3$ win over the Tigers. He won his next six in a row to run the streak to seven, highlighted by a 5-0 no-hit win over Washington's Harry Harper on Aug 20.

As the calendar flipped to September, Weilman ran into some problems, dropping a Labor Day decision to Boston's Ernie Shore 4-2 followed by a 2-0 loss to Washington's Walter Johnson two days later. Weilman recovered, however, to win three of his four final starts, including a clutch win against challenging Chicago, but it was not quite enough to bring the AL pennant to the Gateway City.

## 1916 American League pinch hitting

American League pinch-hitters hit a combined .205 in 1916 with a .266 OBP.

The top pinch-hitting team in the 1916 AL was the pennant-winning Red Sox, whose pinch-hitting corps hit a superior .302 with 26 RBIs. Second place Chicago and sixth-place Cleveland were the most frequent employers of pinch hitters, both with 105 pinch-hit at bats.

Yankee Paddy Baumann had the highest BA for pinch-hitters (10 or more pinchhit appearances), going 7-13, .538. Browns 1b Babe Borton hit .429 as a pinchhitter with a .429 OBP on six pinch hits.

Boston's Olaf Henriksen had 10 pinch hits, including two triples, the most hits among pinch-hitters. Marty Kavenaugh, who split the season between the Tigers and Indians, was the busiest pinch-hitter, stepping to the plate 37 times in a pinchhit role.

Wally Schang of Philadelphia and Boston's Del Gainer hit the only pinch-hit HRs. Schang's HR came off New York's Ray Keating on May 29 as the A's edged NY in a 14-13 slugfest. Gainer's HR, on Sept 4, was a two-run shot in the $11^{\text {th }}$ inning against Detroit's Jean Dubuc, giving the Red Sox a tough 11-9 win in the midst of Boston's September stretch run to the pennant.

A mid-season swap between Washington and Cleveland sending the Senators Danny Moeller to the Indians for Cleveland's Elmer Smith worked out well for both teams, in terms of pinch-hitting expertise. Moeller ended up hitting .455 as a pinch hitter while Smith, who was the AL's top pinch-hitter in the 1915 replay with a .400 BA, checked in with an excellent pinch-hit 313 BA in 1916.

Team pinch-hitting

| Team | $\underline{\mathrm{Avg}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{OBP}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{AB}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{H}}$ | $\underline{2 B}$ | $\underline{3 B}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{HR}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{RBI}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{BB}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{Sac}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{SF}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{HB}}$ | $\underline{\mathrm{DP}}$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Boston | .302 | .324 | 96 | 29 | 4 | 2 | 1 | 25 | 4 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 5 |
| St. Louis | .253 | .358 | 79 | 20 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 12 | 13 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 3 |
| Phila | .218 | .263 | 110 | 24 | 5 | 0 | 1 | 8 | 6 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 1 |
| Detroit | .214 | .280 | 98 | 21 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 9 | 8 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 2 |
| New York | .184 | .273 | 103 | 19 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 13 | 13 | 0 | 4 | 1 | 5 |
| Chicago | .179 | .252 | 95 | 17 | 2 | 2 | 0 | 13 | 9 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 1 |
| Washington | .169 | .242 | 83 | 14 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 10 | 7 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 |
| Cleveland | .133 | .148 | 105 | 14 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 11 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 3 |
| AL Average | .205 | .266 | $\mathbf{9 6}$ | $\mathbf{2 0}$ | $\mathbf{3}$ | $\mathbf{1}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{1 3}$ | $\mathbf{8}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{2}$ | $\mathbf{1}$ | $\mathbf{2}$ |

## Pinch hit leaders

| Batting Avg. (Min 10 AB) H/AB | Avg. | On base pct. (Min 10 PA) | OBP | Pinch hits | Hits |  |
| :--- | ---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | ---: |
| Paddy Baumann, NYY | $7-13$ | .538 | Danny Moeller, Wash-Clv | .625 | Olaf Henriksen, Bos | 10 |
| Danny Moeller, Wash-Clv | $5-11$ | .455 | Babe Borton, StL | .571 | Paddy Baumann, NYY | 7 |
| Babe Borton, StL | $6-14$ | .429 | Paddy Baumann, NYY | .529 | Babe Borton, StL | 6 |
| Wally Schang, Phila | $6-15$ | .400 | Jack Fournier, Chi | .429 | Wally Schang, Phila | 6 |
| William Rumler, StL | $4-12$ | .333 | Wally Schang, Phila | .412 | Elmer Smith, Cleve-Wash | 5 |
| Elmer Smith, Cleve-Wash | $5-16$ | .313 | Elmer Smith, Cleve-Wash | .389 | Danny Moeller, Wash-Clv | 5 |
|  |  |  |  |  |  | AB |
| Runs batted in | RBI |  | Bases on balls | BB | Pinch hit at bats | 37 |
| Olaf Henriksen, Bos | 7 |  | Babe Borton, StL | 6 | Marty Kavenaugh, Det-Clv | 36 |
| Jack Fournier, Chi | 5 |  | Danny Moeller, Wash-Clv | 5 | Olaf Henriksen, Bos | 36 |
| Elmer Smith, Cleve-Wash | 5 |  | Elmer Smith, Cleve-Wash | 5 | Charlie Mullen, NYY | 23 |
| Charlie Jamieson, Wash | 5 |  | George Harper, Det | 4 | George Harper, Det | 22 |

1916 American League pinch hitting

| Boston Red Sox | Avg | OBP | AB | H | 2B | 3B | HR | RBI | BB | Sac | SF | HB | DP |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Bill Carrigan | 1.000 | 1.000 | 2 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Jimmie Walsh-a | . 667 | . 667 | 3 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Mike McNally | . 500 | . 600 | 4 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Sam Agnew | . 444 | . 444 | 9 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Tilly Walker | . 333 | . 333 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Del Gainer | . 300 | . 300 | 10 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 4 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Olaf Henriksen | . 278 | . 282 | 36 | 10 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 7 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 2 |
| Chick Shorten | . 250 | . 308 | 12 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Hal Janvrin | . 200 | . 200 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Pinch Thomas | . 200 | . 200 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Dick Hoblitzell | . 200 | . 167 | 5 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 |
| Hick Cady | . 000 | 1.000 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Babe Ruth | . 000 | . 000 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Total | . 302 | . 324 | 96 | 29 | 4 | 2 | 1 | 25 | 4 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 5 |
| St. Louis Browns | Avg | OBP | AB | H | 2B | 3B | HR | RBI | BB | Sac | SF | HB | DP |
| Ernie Johnson | 1.000 | 1.000 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Harry Chapman | . 667 | . 667 | 3 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Billy Lee | . 500 | . 667 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Babe Borton | . 429 | . 571 | 14 | 6 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 3 | 6 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| William Rumler | . 333 | . 429 | 12 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Grover Hartley | . 231 | . 231 | 13 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Jack Tobin | . 200 | . 294 | 15 | 3 | 0 | 2 | 0 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| Doc Crandall | . 000 | . 200 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Armando Marsans | . 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Ward Miller | . 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Burt Shotton | . 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Jimmy Austin | . 000 | . 000 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Doc Lavan | . 000 | . 000 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Hank Severeid | . 000 | . 000 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| George Sisler | . 000 | . 000 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Bobby Wallace | . 000 | . 000 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Total | . 253 | . 358 | 79 | 20 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 12 | 13 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 3 |
| Chicago White Sox | Avg | OBP | AB | $\underline{H}$ | 2B |  |  | RBI | BB | $\underline{\text { Sac }}$ | SF | HB | DP |
| Jack Fournier | . 250 | . 400 | 16 | 4 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 5 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Zeb Terry | . 250 | . 250 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Eddie Murphy | . 235 | . 235 | 17 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Jack Lapp | . 200 | . 200 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Jack Ness | . 200 | . 200 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Nemo Leibold | . 190 | . 240 | 21 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 0 |
| Fred McMullin | . 143 | . 250 | 7 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Byrd Lynn | . 100 | . 182 | 10 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Shano Collins | . 000 | . 333 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Ray Schalk | . 000 | . 000 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Fritz von Kolnitz | . 000 | . 000 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Total | . 179 | . 252 | 95 | 17 | 2 | 2 | 0 | 13 | 9 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 1 |


| Washington Senators | $\underline{A v g}$ | $\underline{\text { OBP }}$ | $\underline{A B}$ | $\underline{H}$ | $\underline{2 B}$ | $\underline{3 B}$ | $\underline{H R}$ | $\underline{\text { RBI }}$ | $\underline{B B}$ | $\underline{S a c}$ | $\underline{\text { SF }}$ | $\underline{H B}$ | $\underline{D P}$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| John Henry | 1.000 | 1.000 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Joe Leonard-t | 1.000 | 1.000 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Joe Judge | .500 | .500 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Danny Moeller-t | .333 | .333 | 9 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Carl Sawyer | .250 | .250 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Rip Williams | .222 | .300 | 18 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Charlie Jamieson | .188 | .263 | 16 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 |
| Turner Barber | .167 | .286 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Howard Shanks | .000 | .167 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Mike Menosky | .000 | .000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Walter Johnson | .000 | .000 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Henri Roundeau | .000 | .000 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Patsy Gharrity | .000 | .000 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Sam Rice | .000 | .000 | 10 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Merito Acosta | $\infty$ | 1.000 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Ray Morgan | $\infty$ | 1.000 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Total | .169 | .242 | $\mathbf{8 3}$ | $\mathbf{1 4}$ | $\mathbf{1}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{1 0}$ | $\mathbf{7}$ | $\mathbf{1}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{1}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ |

Acquired player Elmer Smith had no PH appearances with Washington

| Detroit Tigers | Avg | OBP | AB | H | 2B | 3B | HR | RBI | BB | Sac | SF | HB | DP |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Jean Dubuc | 1.000 | 1.000 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Ty Cobb | . 667 | . 667 | 3 | 2 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| George Burns | . 500 | . 500 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Harry Heilmann | . 333 | . 333 | 9 | 3 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Sam Crawford | . 333 | . 429 | 6 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Red McKee | . 333 | . 500 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 |
| Oscar Stanage | . 333 | . 333 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Tubby Spencer | . 250 | . 400 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Frank Fuller | . 250 | . 250 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Jack Dalton | . 200 | . 200 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| George Harper | . 136 | . 269 | 22 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Marty Kavanaugh | . 125 | . 176 | 32 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Ossie Vitt | . 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Del Baker | . 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Donie Bush | . 000 | . 000 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Total | . 214 | . 280 | 98 | 21 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 9 | 8 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 2 |
| Cleveland Indians | Avg | OBP | AB | $\underline{H}$ | 2B | 3B | HR | RBI | BB | Sac | SF | HB | DP |
| Danny Moeller-a | 1.000 | 1.000 | 2 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Milo Allison | 1.000 | 1.000 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Clyde Engle | . 333 | . 400 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Elmer Smith-t | . 313 | . 389 | 16 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 5 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Ray Chapman | . 200 | . 200 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Terry Turner | . 111 | . 200 | 9 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Tom Daly | . 111 | . 111 | 9 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Braggo Roth | . 083 | . 154 | 12 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Al Bergman | . 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Lou Guisto | . 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Joe Leonard-t | . 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Steve O'Neill | . 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Chick Gandil | . 000 | . 000 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Marty Kavanaugh-a | . 000 | . 000 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Bob Coleman | . 000 | . 000 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Larry Chappel | . 000 | . 000 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Joe Evans | . 000 | . 000 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Ivan Howard | . 000 | . 125 | 7 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Josh Billings | . 000 | . 000 | 10 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Total | . 133 | . 148 | 105 | 14 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 11 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 3 |


| New York Yankees | Avg | OBP | AB | H | 2B | 3B | HR | RBI | BB | Sac | SF | HB | DP |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Paddy Baumann | . 538 | . 529 | 13 | 7 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 0 |
| Frank Gilhooley | . 500 | . 500 | 6 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Rube Oldring-a | . 333 | . 333 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Les Nunamaker | . 200 | . 429 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Bunny High | . 200 | . 286 | 5 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Charlie Mullen | . 174 | . 240 | 23 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Elmer Miller | . 143 | . 250 | 7 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Ray Caldwell | . 091 | . 231 | 11 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Roy Hartzell | . 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Doc Cook | . 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Luke Boone | . 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Frank Baker | . 000 | . 250 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Walt Alexander | . 000 | . 000 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Wally Pipp | . 000 | . 000 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Angel Aragon | . 000 | . 000 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Lee Magee | . 000 | . 000 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Roxy Walters | . 000 | . 000 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Fritz Maisel | . 000 | . 000 | 10 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Total | . 184 | . 273 | 103 | 19 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 13 | 13 | 0 | 4 | 1 | 5 |
| Philadelphia A's | Avg | OBP | AB | $\underline{H}$ | 2B | 3B | HR | $\underline{\text { RBI }}$ | BB | Sac | SF | HB | DP |
| Val Picinich | . 500 | . 500 | 4 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Wally Schang | . 400 | . 412 | 15 | 6 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| Elmer Myers | . 400 | . 400 | 5 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Billy Meyer | . 333 | . 333 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Lee McElwee | . 267 | . 267 | 15 | 4 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Red Lanning | . 250 | . 400 | 4 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Mike Murphy | . 250 | 250 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Bill Stellbauer | . 250 | . 308 | 12 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Shag Thompson | . 111 | . 200 | 9 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Lee King | . 083 | . 083 | 12 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Buck Thrasher | . 000 | . 500 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Charlie Grimm | . 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Harland Rowe | . 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Nap Lajoie | 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Ralph Mitterling | 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Rube Oldring-t | . 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Jimmie Walsh-t | . 000 | . 000 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Amos Strunk | . 000 | . 333 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Ray Haley-a | . 000 | . 250 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 |
| Jim Brown | . 000 | . 250 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Otis Lawry | . 000 | . 000 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Charlie Pick | . 000 | . 000 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Total | . 218 | . 263 | 110 | 24 | 5 | 0 | 1 | 8 | 6 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 1 |


| Two or more teams | Avg | OBP | AB | $\underline{H}$ | 2B | 3B | HR | RBI | BB | Sac | SF | HB | DP |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Joe Leonard, Wa-Clv | . 500 | . 500 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Danny Moeller, Wa-Clv | . 455 | . . 625 | 11 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| M Kavanaugh-Det-Clv | . 135 | . 200 | 37 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Rube Oldring Phi-NYY | . 250 | . 250 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |



Back-to-back home runs

| Date | Batters |
| :--- | :--- |
| Aug 8 | Ward Miller, George Sisler, StL |

Description
Wasn't enough; Indians won 8-6

## Leadoff home runs

| $\underline{\text { Date }}$ | Batter |
| :--- | :--- |
| May 24 | Jack Graney, Cleve |
| Sept 18 | Harry Hooper, Bos |


| Opp | Opposing pitcher |
| :--- | :--- |
| Phila | Weldon Wyckoff, Phila <br> NY |
| Nick Cullop NY |  |

Five or more hits in one game
Date
May $13 \quad$ Batter
Happy Felsch, Chi
May 24 Tris Speaker, Cleve
May 24 Joe Jackson, Chi
June 26 George Sisler, StL
July 5 Oscar Stanage, Det
July 12 Ty Cobb, Det
July 13 John Henry, Wash
Sept 1 Clyde Milan, Wash
Sept 19 Roy Grover, Phila
Sept 25 Dutch Leonard, Bos
Sept 26 Bunny High, NY

| Opp | Description |
| :---: | :---: |
| Wash | 5-5, four singles, 2b, two runs, RBI. Wash, behind Joe Boehling, won 7-5 |
| Phila | $5-7,2 \mathrm{R}$ triple, four singles, 4 runs in 16-5 shelling of A's |
| NY | 6-6, 2b, five singles, four runs in 17-2 win |
| Phila | $5-5,2 \mathrm{~b}$, four singles, 2 RBIs, run in 7-3 win |
| Phila | $5-5,2 \mathrm{R}$ double, four singles, 2 runs to pace 16-9 win |
| NY | $5-7,3 \mathrm{R}$ HR, four singles, 4 runs, SB in 16-0 victory over Yanks |
| Det | $5-5,3 b, 2 b$, three singles, 3 RBIs, run to spark 9-4 win for Joe Boehling |
| Det | 5-6, five singles, 3 RBIs, 2 run as Senators beat up Det 9-4 |
| Wash | 5-6, late season call-up surprised with 4 singles, $2 \mathrm{~b}, 2$ RBIs 2 runs in 11-4 win |
| Phila | 4-6, four singles, 4 RBIs, run in 21-2 blowout to clinch pennant |
| Wash | 5-6, 2 doubles, three singles, 4 runs in 10-1 win on last day of season |

Notable individual batter performances (pitchers performances shown under pitcher's hitting)
Apr 11 Frank Gilhooley, N
Apr 12 Ty Cobb, Det
Apr 16 Ty Cobb, Det
Apr 17 Joe Gedeon, NY
Apr 19 Clyde Milan, Wash
Apr 25 Frank Gilhooley, NY
Apr 26 George Sisler, StL
Apr 28 Eddie Collins, CWS
Apr 29 Del Pratt, StL
Apr 29 Burt Shotton, StL
May 2 George Sisler, StL
May 6 Clyde Milan, Wash
May 7 Charlie Pick, Phila
May 7 Happy Felsch, Chi
May 8 Hal Janvrin, Bos
May 8 Larry Gardner, Bos
May 8 Joe Jackson, Chi
May 18 Ward Miller, StL
May 20 Eddie Collins, Chi
May 20 Bobby Veach, Det
May 20 George Burns, Det
May 24 Larry Gardner, Bos
May 24 Chick Gandil, Cleve
May 25 Joe Judge, Wash
May 26 Wally Pipp, NY
May 26 Ty Cobb, Det
May 26 Bobby Veach, Det
May 27 George Sisler, StL
May 29 Paddy Baumann, NY
May 29 Stuffy McGinnis, Phila
Opp Description
Phila 4-5, four singles, 3 RBIs, run in 11-3 Yankee win in opener
StL 4-5, four singles, 2 runs, SB in 9-7 loss to Browns
Cleve $\quad 4-5,2 \mathrm{~b}$, three singles, 3 RBIs, 2 runs in 9-3 Tigers win
Wash 4-4, four singles, 2 runs, but Washington won 7-2
Phila $4-5$, four singles, 2 runs, RBI in $8-0$ win
Bos $\quad 4-4$, four singles run, RBI 2 SB behind Allan Russell 3-0, 4-hit shutout win
Cleve $4-5$, two triples, two singles, run in 6-0 win behind Eddie Plank
StL $4-4$, four singles, 2 runs, SF, 2 SB to pace 10-3 win
Chi $\quad 4-6,2 b$, three singles, BB in 6-2, 14-inning loss to White Sox
Chi $\quad 4-5$, four singles, 2 BB in 6-2, 14-inning loss to White Sox
Phila 4-6, four singles including game winning RBI in $10^{\text {th }}$ in $6-5$ win
Det $4-5$, four runs, 2b, BB, 2 SB in 9-8 loss to Tigers
Chi $4-4$, four singles in 10-3 loss to White Sox
Phila 4-6, four runs, 2 b in 10-3 win over Athletics
Det 4-6, four singles, two runs, two RBIs in 11-5 victory v Detroit
Det 4-6, 3 RBIs, three singles, double in 11-5 win over Detroit
NY 4-5, 3 RBIS three singles, 2 b , run, SB in 11-1 thumping of NY
Phila 4-6, solo HR, four runs, 2 RBIs to lead 11-3 romp over A's
Phila $4-5$, triple, three singles, 2 RBIs, but White Sox lost 10-7
Wash $4-6,3 b, 2 b$, two singles, 2 RBIs in 13-0 blowout win
Wash $\quad 4-6,2 b$, three singles, RBI, 3 runs in 13-0 win
Det $\quad 4-4,3 b, 2 b$, two singles, but Red Sox lost to Earl Hamilton 6-1
Phila $4-5$, HR, double, 4 RBIs, 5 runs in 16-5 blowout win
Chi $4-5,3 b, 2 b$, two singles, 2 RBIs, 2 runs in 10-2 Senators win
StL 4-4, 3b, 2b, two singles, 2 RBIs, 1 runs, SB in 7-6 loss to Browns
Phila $\quad 4-4,2 \mathrm{R}$ double, 2R single, RBI single, 5 RBIs in 13-2 win
Phila $4-6,2 b$, three singles, 2 RBIs, run in 13-2 thumping of A's
NY $4-4,2 b$, three singles, run in 12-4 loss to Yankees Nick Cullop
Phila 4-4, four singles, 2 BB , three runs, but NY lost to A's 14-13
NY 4-6, 2 doubles, 2 singles, 2 RBIs, 3 runs in Athletics 14-13 win over Yanks
May 29 Rube Oldring, Phila
May 31\#1 Jack Ness, Chi
June 2 George Burns, Det
June 2 Ralph Young, Det
June 4 Harry Heilmann, Det
June 4 Steve O'Neill, Cleve
June 5 Tilly Walker, Bos
June 12 Roger Peckinpaugh, NY
June 12 George Burns, Det
June 16 Doc Lavan, StL
June 16 Harry Hooper, Bos
June 18 Ray Schalk, CWS
June 19 Joe Judge, Wash
June 19 Howard Shanks, Wash

Cleve $4-6$, bases-loaded triple, three singles in $7-3,11$-inning Memorial Day win
Cleve $\quad 4-4,2 b$, three singles, $B B$, three runs in $8-1$ win
Cleve 4-5; four singles; accompanied Burns four-hit game in $8-1$ win
Cleve $\quad 4-5,2 \mathrm{~b}$, three singles, run, SB in 8-4 win over Indians
Det $\quad 4-4,2 b$ three singles, but Indians lost to Detroit 8-4
NY 4-4, 2b, three singles, RBI, run, SB in $4-1$ win behind Vean Gregg
Phila $4-5,2 \mathrm{R}$ home run, three singles in $5-2$ win for Nick Cullop
StL 4-4, 2R HR, 4 RBIs, three singles as Harry Coveleski blanked Browns 5-0
Cleve 4-6, four singles, 2 RBIs, run in 14-0 shutout by Bob Groom
NY 4-5, 2b, three singles, 2 runs, RBI in tough $5-4$ win
StL $\quad 4-5,2 \mathrm{R}$ triple, RBI double, 2 singles; totaled 4 RBIs in $10-2$ romp
NY 4-5, 3b, three singles, 2 RBIs, 3 runs, BB in 17-0 blowout win
NY 4-7, 4 singles, 2 RBIs, joined Judge in 17-0 win against NY

| Date | Batter |
| :---: | :---: |
| June 19 | John Henry, Wash |
| June 19 | Tris Speaker, Cleve |
| June 25 | Bobby Veach, Det |
| June 26 | Fritz Maisel, NY |
| June 27 | Les Nunamaker, NY |
| June 28 | Armando Marsans, StL |
| July 3 \#1 | Del Gainer, Bos |
| July 3 \#1 | Harry Heillman, Det |
| July 4 | Jimmie Walsh, Phila |
| July 4 | Napoleon Lajoie, Phila |
| July 5 | Lee McElwee, NY |
| July 5 | Donie Bush, Det |
| July 6 | Lee Magee, NY |
| July 11 | Ward Miller, StL |
| July 11 | Hank Severeid, StL |
| July 12 | Ralph Young, Det |
| July 12 | George Burns, Det |
| July 13 | Joe Jackson, Chi |
| July 14 | Charlie Mullen, NY |
| July 14 | Larry Gardner, Bos |
| July 20 | Larry Gardner, Bos |
| July 20 | Wally Schang, Phila |
| July 22 | Ty Cobb, Det |
| July 24 | Nap Lajoie, Phila |
| July 24 | Charlie Pick, Phila |
| July 21 | Wally Pipp, NY |
| July 26 | Buck Weaver, Chi |
| July 28 | Del Pratt, StL |
| Aug 1 | Tris Speaker, Cleve |
| Aug 1 | Dick Hoblitzell, Bos |
| Aug 3 | Bill Wambsganss, Cleve |
| Aug 3 | Larry Gardner, Bos |
| Aug 4 | Tilly Walker, Bos |
| Aug 6 | Everett Scott, Bos |
| Aug 7 | Pinch Thomas, Bos |
| Aug 8 | Steve O'Neill, Cleve |
| Aug 10 | Ray Haley, Phila |
| Aug 10 | Amos Strunk, Phila |
| Aug 11 | Hank Severeid, StL |
| Aug 13 | Wally Pipp, NY |
| Aug 12 | George McBride, Wash |
| Aug 12 | Armando Marsans, StL |
| Aug 14 | Shano Collins, Chi |
| Aug 18 | Joe Jackson, Chi |
| Aug 20 | Buck Weaver, Chi |
| Aug 21 | Shano Collins, Chi |
| Aug 21 | Hank Severeid, StL |
| Aug 25 | Roger Peckinpaugh, NY |
| Aug 15 | Charlie Mullen, NY |
| Aug 25 | Ty Cobb, Det |
| Aug 29 | Jimmy Austin, StL |
| Sept 2 | Wally Pipp, NY |
| Sept 2 | Oscar Stanage, Det |
| Sept 3\#1 | Bert Gallia, Wash |
| Sept 3\#2 | Sam Crawford, Det |
| Sept 3\#2 | Del Gainer, Bos |
| Sept 5 | Ty Cobb, Det |
| Sept 6 | Steve O'Neill, Cleve |
| Sept 8 | Tilly Walker, Bos |
| Sept 8 | Braggo Roth, Cleve |
| Sept 10 | Frank Baker, NY |
| Sept 11 | Eddie Foster, Bos |
| Sept 15 | Jack Ness, Chi |
| Sept 16 | Tris Speaker, Cleve |
| Sept 18 | Happy Felsch, Chi |
| Sept 20 | Doc Lavan, StL |
| Sept 23 | Frank Baker, NY |
| Sept 24 | Tim Hendryx, NY |


| $\underline{\text { Opp }}$ | Description |
| :---: | :---: |
| NY | 4-5, $22 \mathrm{~b}, 2$ singles, 2 RBIs; one of three Senators with 4 hits in 17-0 win |
| Det | 4-5, four singles, 2 runs, RBI in 5-1 win by Jim Bagby |
| NY | 4-5, two doubles, two singles, 4 RBIs in 13-2 thrashing of NY |
| Det | 4-5, three doubles, 3 RBIs in 7-1 win behind Nick Cullop |
| Cleve | 4-4, four singles, SF, 3 RBIs in 10-3 NY victory |
| Bos | 4-4, 2b, three singles, 4 runs, RBI in 10-3 win by Earl Hamilton |
| Det | 4-6, four singles, RBI, run in tough 6-5-, 12-inning loss to Detroit |
| Bos | 4-6, solo HR, three singles, 2 RBIs, 2 runs in 6-5, 12 -inning win over Boston |
| Det | 4-6, four singles 3 RBIs, 2 runs in 12-10 win over Tigers |
| Det | 4-4, aging all-time great stroked 4 singles, SF, 3 RBIS, 2 run in 12-10 win |
| Det | 4-4, four singles, 3 RBIs, BB in 16-9 loss to Tigers |
| Phila | $4-5,2 \mathrm{~b}$, three singles, 4 runs, 3 RBIs in 16-9 win over A's |
| NY | 4-4. Four singles, SB, but Yankees lost to Ernie Koob 4-1 |
| Phila | 4-6, 2R HR, three singles, 3 RBIs, 3 runs in 14-4 win |
| Phila | 4-6, 2b, three singles, 2 RBIs, run; joined Ward Miller in 14-4 win over A's |
| NY | 4-6, four singles, 3 RBIs, run in 16-0 blowout win |
| NY | 4-7, two solo HRs, 2 b , single; complemented Young in 16-0 win |
| Phila | 4-5, two doubles, 3 RBIs, 2 runs, SB in 9-2 win |
| Cleve | 4-4, two doubles, two singles, SF, 3 RBIs in 9-2 win over Indians |
| StL | $4-5,2$ runs, RBI in 10-0 shutout win by Babe Ruth |
| Det | 4-4, 2 doubles, 2 singles, RBI, run, BB in 9-5 Red Sox win |
| Cleve | 4-5, four singles, run, BB in 12-9 A's loss to Indians |
| Phila | 4-6, HR, 3b, two singles, 4 RBIs in 16-0 Tigers romp over Athletics |
| Det | 4-5, four singles, run, RBI as A's won second straight over Tigers 9-1 |
| Det | $4-5,2 \mathrm{~b}$, three singles, joined Lajoie with four hits in 9-1 win over Det |
| StL | 4-5, solo HR, RBI triple, two singles, 3 RBIs to pace 5-1 Yankees win |
| Cleve | 4-4, four singles, 2 runs in 4-2 loss to Indians Stan Coveleski |
| Det | 4-5 three doubles, 3 RBIs, run in 13-2 walkover wins |
| Det | 4-5, four singles, BB, RBI, run as Indians won sixth straight by 11-3 score |
| Phila | 4-5, four singles, run in hard-fought 4-2 win over A's |
| Det | 4-5, 2b, three singles, 2 RBIs, run in Cleveland's seventh win in a row, 7-2 |
| Phila | $4-4,3 \mathrm{~b}, 2 \mathrm{~b}$, two singles, three runs in 4-0 shutout by Ernie Shore |
| Phila | 4-4, four singles, 3 RBIs, 3 runs, SB as A's won ninth straight by 14-7 score |
| NY | 4-6, four singles, 2 runs in 14-4 pasting of Yankees |
| NY | $4-5,3 \mathrm{R}$ triple, 2R single, 5 RBIs, in 10-2 win, Boston's $12^{\text {th }}$ straight win |
| StL | $4-5 ; 2 \mathrm{~b}$, two RBIs as Indians scored twice late in game for 8-6 win |
| StL | $4-4,2 b$, three singles, BB, run as A's surprised Browns with 10-5 thumping |
| StL | 4-5, four singles, 2 RBIs, SB; joined up with Haley's 4-4 showing in A's 1-5 win |
| Phila | $4-4$, RBI as Browns left 10 on base in tough 5-4 wins |
| Det | 4-5, four singles, three runs, RBI in 12-1 Yankee win |
| Cleve | 4-5, 2b, three singes, 2 runs, RBI as Senators won 7-5 |
| Phila | 4-5, 2b, three singles, 2 RBIs as Browns pounded A's 10-4 |
| Phila | 4-5, four singles, run as Reb Russell shut out Phila 5-0 on one hit |
| NY | $4-5$, four singles, 3 RBIs, SB in 7-1 win behind Eddie Cicotte |
| NY | $4-4$, four singles, 2 SB , run, C int call in 4-2 win by Red Faber |
| NY | 4-5, RBI triple, three singles, run as ChiSox completed sweep of Yankees |
| Was | 4-4, RBI double, 3 singles in 7-5 win; Severeid's second 4-hit game in 10 days |
| StL | $4-6,3 \mathrm{R}$ home run, three singles in 14-1 pasting of Browns |
| StL | 4-5, four singles, 2 RBI, run to join Peckinpaugh in 14-1 win over StL |
| Phila | $4-5$, solo HR, three singles, 3 RBIs, 2 SB in 8-2 win |
| Phila | 4-5, four singles, run , RBI as Browns edged Phila 4-3 |
| Cleve | 4-5, three doubles, 2 RBIs, run as Mogridge hit 3R HR, blanked Tribe 8-0 |
| Wash | 4-5, three doubles, 3 RBIs, run in 8-3 Detroit win behind Willie Mitchell |
| Det | $4-4$, three doubles, 2 RBIs, run in 6-5 win over Detroit |
| Wash | $4-5$, solo HR, 2 doubles, 2 runs in 11-1 Tigers win |
| StL | 4-5, double, three singles, 2 RBIs, run in 9-2 win v Browns |
| Bos | 4-6, four straight singles, 4 runs, RBI, SB in 12-2 pounding of Boston |
| Phila | 4-4, four singles, 2 RBIs, run in 5-4 Indians triumph |
| Cleve | 4-6, 2 doubles, 2 singles, 2 RBIs in come-from-behind 8-7, 10 -inning win |
| Bos | $4-5,2 \mathrm{~b}$, three singles, 2 RBIs, 2 runs, but Cleveland lost 8-7 in 10 innings |
| StL | $4-5,2 \mathrm{~b}$, three singles, 2 runs, RBI in NY 11-1 win |
| Bos | 4-5, 2 doubles, RBI, 2 runs to spark 6-2 win behind Walter Johnson |
| Cleve | $4-5$, four singles, RBI in 4-0 win behind Lefty Williams |
| Chi | 4-5, 2b, three singles, RBI, but ChiSox Joe Benz won 7-2 |
| Det | 4-5, four singles, 2 runs, 2 RBIs in wild 9-7 White Sox sin |
| Cleve | 4-5, four singles, 3 runs in 10-2 win by Dave Davenport |
| Wash | $4-5,2 \mathrm{~b}$, three singles, 2 RBIs as Bob Shawkey won $19^{\text {th }}$ game with 5-0 shutout |
| Wash | $4-4,2 \mathrm{~b}$, three singles, 2 runs, RBI as Yanks won 11-7 in 10 innings |

Steals of home

| Date | Runner | Opp | Description <br> Apr 17 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Clyde Milan, Wash | NY | Stole home on missed squeeze attempt by Henri Rondeau; Wash won 7-2 |  |
| May 20 | Charlie Pick, Phila | Chi | Stole home on botched sac attempt by Wally Schang; A's won 10-7 |
| July 16 | Mike McNally, Bos | StL | Stole home on straight steal in 7th; Red Sox won epic battle 3-2 in 17 innings |
| Aug 1 | Harry Hooper, Bos | Phila | Stole on missed sac attempt by Duffy Lewis; Sox beat A's 4-2 |

Team batting notes

New York got off to a quick start in their inaugural series of the season Apr 11-13, batting $\mathbf{3 7 - 1 1 9}, \mathbf{3 1 1}$ as they swept a three-game series over the Athletics.

Philadelphia, down 13-5 after six innings, scored nine runs in the seventh for a remarkable come-from-behind 14-13 win over New York on May 29. The A's rally included nine singles and a double by Stuffy McInnis off three Yankee pitchers.

Boston left a combined 44 baserunners on base in three of four games against the A's, June 1-4, but still won three games.

Washington's light-hitting offense used the sacrifice six times in a tough 4-1,11-inning win against Detroit on May 5.

The White Sox used the sacrifice bunt five times, twice in the fourth and twice in the $11^{\text {th }}$ inning, to edge Boston 6-4 on May 17. Four of the ChiSox runs directly resulted from squeeze plays, helping them edge Rube Foster in the extra-inning game.

Detroit rattled off nine consecutive hits in the sixth inning vs St. Louis on June 13. The Tigers piled up eight runs in the inning to lift Bill Steen to a 10-2 win.

The Tigers racked 43 runs in a four-game sweep over the hapless A's Aug 23-26. Detroit won the first two games by 17-11 and 11-3 scores

Detroit piled up 23 runs in three games v St. Louis Sept 14-16, but lost all three games when the Browns totaled 26 runs.

## Dhilly and Det set off fireworks in Fourth of July series

Ordinarily a four-game series between a fourth-place team and the cellar dweller would not attract much attention.

Philadelphia and Detroit, however, combined for an offensive show July 4-7 that seemed like one continuous Independence Day fireworks extravaganza that lasted four games. Everyone seemed to get into the act as the hits and runs kept coming as the teams battled to a 2-2 split.

The A's won the July 4 opener 12-10, piling up 20 hits, including four hits apiece by Jimmie Walsh and Nap Lajoie, and nearly blowing 12-4 lead when Detroit scored six runs in the bottom of the eighth. A's reliever Marsh Williams held the Tigers scoreless in the bottom of the ninth to preserve the win.

Detroit answered with a 16-9 win in Game Two. Down 8-2 early, the Tigers tied the game 8-8 with a six-run fifth inning and went on to score seven more runs to win by seven runs. Lee McElwee had four hits for Phila while Detroit's Oscar Stanage went 5-5 and Donie Bush went 4-5 as Detroit accumulated 21 hits while the A's totaled 20 hits for the second consecutive game.


The A's rebounded to win a 6-5, 10 -inning battle in Game Three, with Wally Schang hitting an RBI single in the top of the $10^{\text {th }}$ as Phila pounded out 15 hits while Detroit struck for 10 hits of their own.

The finale was another 6-5, 10-inning game only this time Detroit was the victor, overcoming an early 4-0 deficit, pounding out 10 hits, including a homer by winning pitcher Hooks Dauss.

For the series, Philadelphia was 64-168, . 381 while Detroit was 53-153, .346. A's 1b Stuffy McInnis went 10-12, .500 with 4 doubles, 5 RBIs and

## Chisox mrevail in The Series without Offense, Aug 10-13

The White Sox, 60-50, six games behind Washington on Aug 9, needed to turn things around to stay in the pennant race. Facing Boston at Comiskey Park for a four-game set, Chicago won three games, scoring only seven runs, while holding the secondplace Red Sox to just two runs.

Chicago won the opener 2-0 on a one-hitter by Red Faber, who beat Rube Foster. Chicago scored on an error by Boston CF Tilly Walker and an RBI double by Ray Schalk. Boston's only hit came in the eighth, when Del Gainer singled.

White Sox righty Jim Scott made it two one-hit shutout wins in a row for Chicago in Game Two as he blanked Boston 1-0, edging Carl Mays, who only allowed six hits. The only run in the game resulted from an error by Red Sox SS Everett Scott followed by an RBI single by Joe Jackson.

It was Boston's turn in Game Three, beating the White Sox 1-0 behind Dutch Leonard, who gave up only a pair of singles. Boston 3b Larry Gardner drove in the game's only run with an RBI single in the sixth.

Chicago made it three of four with a 4-1 win in the finale with Lefty Williams giving up six hits, but only one run, to beat Babe Ruth, who allowed only five hits.

Chicago hit only . 176 in the series (22-125) while the Red Sox offense was almost non-existent, hitting only 101 (12119) with only two extra-base hits, both in Game Four via a home run by Del Gainer followed by a triple by Tilly Walker who did not score. The series win improved Chicago's record to 63-51, but they could not make up any ground on Washington, who remained six games in front. Boston fell to 65-49, four games out.

| Leavin' em stranded |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Date | Team | Opp | LOB | Result |
| Apr 27 | Wash | Phila | 14 | Senators came from behind for $11^{\text {th }}$ win in a row |
| May 10 | Cleve | Phila | 14 | Lost 5-4 to Elmer Myers, who allowed nine hits |
| May 12 | Phila | Det | 11 | Won 13-2; racked up 14 hits; Det pitchers walked 11 A's batters |
| May 29 | Det | Wash | 11 | Blowout 13-0 win; piled up 22 hits |
| May 31\#2 | Phila | NY | 10 | Couldn't drive men home day after 14-13 win over Yankees; lost 7-4 to NY |
| June 1 | Bos | Phila | 13 | Red Sox frittered away opportunities in surprising 7-4 loss to A's Joe Bush |
| June 3 | Bos | Phila | 15 | Boston took advantage of 11 BB by A's pitchers to win 10-1 |
| June 4 | Bos | Phila | 16 | Red Sox won 7-4; third time in four games leaving 10+ on base |
| June 6 | Wash | Phila | 12 | Senators couldn't score in 7-2 loss to Elmer Myers, who walked eight batters |
| June 13 | StL | Det | 14 | Managed to prevail 3-1 despite squandering numerous scoring opportunities |
| July 4 | Phila | Det | 11 | A's pounded out 20 hits and won 12-10 battle with Detroit |
| July 5 | Chi | Wash | 10 | Pale Hose had 17 hits, but only scored five times in 5-0 shutout win by Cicotte |
| July 5 | Phila | Det | 12 | A's blew 8-2 lead, lost 16-9 in one of four games in Slugfest Series |
| July 15 | Cleve | NY | 11 | Indians stranded 11 baserunners in 7-6 win over NY |
| July 15 | NY | Cleve | 11 | Yankees also stranded 11 runners in 7-6 loss to Cleveland |
| July 28 | Phila | NY | 13 | A's squandered numerous opportunities, lost 1-0 to Yanks' George Mogridge |
| July 28 | StL | Det | 15 | Browns had 16 hits and 11 BB in 13-2 win over Tigers |
| Aug 1 | Bos | Phila | 13 | Boston broke through in botto of $8^{\text {th }}$ for 3-1 come-from-behind win |
| Aug 10 | StL | Phila | 12 | Browns totaled 16 hits, but left most of runners stranded in 10-5 loss to Phila |
| Aug 11 | StL | Phila | 10 | For second straight game, SL left double-digit runners LOB, but won 5-4 |
| Sept 15 | Chi | Cleve | 16 | White Sox totaled 16 singles, 3 BB , but only scored four runs in 4-0 win |
| Sept 16 | Bos | Wash | 13 | Failed to generate key hits off Bert Gallia, who beat Red Sox 5-4 |
| Sept 16 | Cleve | Chi | 15 | Could not touch Joe Benz, who gave up 11 hits, 6 BB in 7-2 Chi win |

## Individual batting notes

Yankee OF Frank Gilhooley got the season off to a great start going 9-13, .692 with 4 RBIs and 4 runs as New York swept the A's in their three-game opening series Apr 11-13.

Hot start to season. Ty Cobb went 7-14, . 500 in Detroit's opening series v. St. Louis, Apr 11-13, including 4 SB, 5 runs, 3 RBIs, but Tigers lost two of three. Cobb followed up with a $\mathbf{6 - 1 2}, \mathbf{5 0 0}$, performance in Detroit's next series, winning two of three over Cleveland, Apr 15-17.

Old-timer Nap Lajoie of the A's provided a blast from the past as the A's surprised Detroit with two wins in three games May 12-14. Lajoie was 712, . 583 with 4 RBIs, a pair of doubles, a triple and five runs.


Obscure A's outfielder Bill Stellbauer drove in seven runs in two games v Detroit May 12-13. Stellbauer was 3-4, 5 RBIs on May 13 in a 13-2 A's win followed by a 3-5 day with two more RBIs the enxt day, resulting in a second Phila win by a 7-4 score.

A's 1b Stuffy McGinnis was $9-16$, 563 in the Memorial Day four-game series v New York. McGinnis scored five runs and drove in four runs, but the Yankees prevailed with wins in three of the four games.

Boston RF Harry Hooper was 9-17, 529 in a four-game series against Phila June 1-4. Hooper notched two doubles, 3 RBIs, four BB and scored three times as the Red Sox beat Phila in three of four games.

Cleveland C Steve 0'Neill hit only . 237 for the season, but had a mini-burst from May 31-June 4, going 12-20, .600, Against Detroit in a four-game series split June 1-4, $\mathbf{0}^{\prime}$ Neill was 8-13, .615, inc. a four-hit game on June 4.

White Sox 3b Buck Weaver showed power in a six-game stretch June 15-20, hitting three home runs in six games. Weaver also stood out Aug 18-21 as he led Chicago's offense in a four-game sweep over NY, going 7-12, . 583 with 3 BB, 5 runs.

Thanks for an 8-14, . 577 performance by Tris Speaker, including a pair of home runs, Cleveland managed a split with St. Louis June 14-17. Browns SS Doc Lavan went 8-18, 444 in the same series.

Chicago C Ray Schalk had an outstanding series as the Pale Hose split a four-game series v St. Louis June 18-20 going 9-17, .529 with 5 RBIs.

Two baserunners scored from first following singles as Cleveland edged St. Louis 4-3, in 10 innings on Aug 6. Browns 1b George Sisler's speed carried him home after Del Pratt singled in the fourth. Cleveland's Jack Graney beat the throw home in the fifth after a Tris Speaker single.

Senators 3b Eddie Foster led Washington to a four-game sweep of Detroit July 13-16. Foster went 11-17, . 647 with 6 RBIs and 7 BB .

Browns CF Armando Marsans and A's RF Amos Strunk both stood out as St. Louis took three of four from the last-place Athletics Aug 10-13. Marsans 1as 11-18, .611, scoring five runs. Strunk 1as 9-16, . 563 with four runs and 3 RBIs.

Browns 1b George Sisler was 11-20, 550 with 6 RBIs against Philadelphia Aug 28-30, but the Browns lost ground when they could only manage a split against the last place A's

With the shadows growing longer in September, Chicago's Joe Jackson went on an $\mathbf{1 1 - 1 9 , . 5 7 9}$ spree with seven RBIs as the White Sox swept the A's Sept 1-3.

ChiSox 2b Eddie Collins, struggling through an off year, came to life against the Yankees Sept 4-7, going 7-15, .467, 5 BB, six stolen bases and six runs as Chicago, in the thick of the pennant race, took three of four from New York.

Cleveland CF Tris Speaker was 9 -15, $\mathbf{. 6 0 0}$ against Chicago Sept 14-17, but the Indians onloy managed one win in the fourgame series. All nine of Speaker's hits were singles as he only scored once and tallied one RBI in the series.


Unknown call-up Roy Grover, Phila, went 10-16 in three games Sept 19-21 against Washington, with Philadelphia winning two of the contests, all but knocking Washingto, .525 out of the pennant race, starting with a 5-6 showing on Sept. 19.


Cleveland's Chick Gandil totaled eight RBIs in three games against Phila Aug 18-20 enroute to a Tribe fourgame sweep of the A's. Gandil had two RBIs in Game One, an 8-0 shutout by Jim Bagby, four RBIs in Game Two, an 8-3 win and three RBIs in Game Three, a 7-5 victory. Gandil had a six-game RBI streak stretching back to Aug. 12, but it ended in Game Four, when he went 1-4, but did not drive in a run.

Earlier in the season, Gandil went $6-12, .500$ with three doubles, 3 b and 4 RBIs, but the Tribe lost two of three to NY May 5-7.

## Hitting streaks

The names of the two top hitters in the AL stood out among batters who compiled batting streaks of 10 or more games in the 1916 replay: Joe Jackson, who reeled off three of the six longest hitting streaks in the replay and batting king Ty Cobb, who did not have a hitting streak that reached $\mathbf{1 0}$ games all season long, but wound up hitting .391 for the season.

Cleveland's Tris Speaker had the season's longest hitting streak (23 games) and Jackson, along with Browns leadoff batter Burt Shotton both had three separate hit streaks of 10 or more games.

Jackson came close to a 35 -game hit streak. After a 16-game hit streak May 19-June 4, Jackson went 0-3 against Browns lefty Earl Hamilton. In the next game (June 5), he started a new streak which he kept alive for 18 consecutive games through June 24. During the 36-game stretch, he hit . 417 with an OBP of .465 .

| Dates | Player, Team S | Streak | Avg | OBP | AB | R | H | 2b |  |  | RBI | BB | K | SB-CS | Sac | SF | HBP | P |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Sept 9-26 | Tris Speaker, Cleve | 23 | . 427 | . 525 | 82 | 15 | 35 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 7 | 18 | 1 | 6-2 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Jun 8-29 | Burt Shotton, StL | 20 | . 368 | . 462 | 78 | 20 | 28 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 6 | 14 | 3 | 4-3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2 |
| June 5-24 | Joe Jackson, Chi | 18 | . 361 | . 403 | 72 | 12 | 26 | 3 | 6 | 0 | 16 | 5 | 1 | 3-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| May 31\#2-Jun 17 | Dick Hoblitzell, Bos | 17 | . 380 | . 418 | 71 | 10 | 27 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 12 | 5 | 1 | 0-0 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 1 |
| May 19-June 3 | Joe Jackson, Chi | 16 | . 500 | . 529 | 64 | 14 | 32 | 6 | 2 | 1 | 9 | 4 | 0 | 3-4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2 |
| Aug 28-Sep 11 | Joe Jackson, Chi | 16 | . 422 | . 437 | 64 | 12 | 27 | 5 | 2 | 0 | 15 | 4 | 1 | 4-1 | 0 | 3 | 0 | 1 |
| May 30-Jun 13 | Del Pratt, StL | 15 | . 321 | . 361 | 56 | 9 | 18 | 3 | 3 | 1 | 7 | 4 | 1 | 3-0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Jun 15-28 | George Sisler, StL | 12 | . 424 | . 433 | 59 | 9 | 25 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 11 | 1 | 1 | 2-2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| June 3-15 | Amos Strunk, Phila | 12 | . 396 | . 442 | 48 | 6 | 19 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 7 | 4 | 3 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| July 26-Aug 8 | Duffy Lewis, Bos | 12 | . 393 | . 404 | 56 | 6 | 22 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 9 | 1 | 0 | 1-2 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Aug 25-Spt 5 | Ward Miller, StL | 12 | . 383 | . 482 | 47 | 5 | 18 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 8 | 6 | 5-2 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 2 |
| July 4-16 | George Burns, Det | 12 | . 333 | . 404 | 51 | 7 | 17 | 1 | 0 | 2 | 5 | 6 | 6 | 0-1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Jun 29-July 9 | Larry Gardner, Bos | 12 | . 314 | . 352 | 51 | 8 | 16 | 3 | 0 | 1 | 3 | 2 | 3 | 0-2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| June 11-21 | Tris Speaker, Cleve | 11 | . 442 | . 490 | 43 | 10 | 19 | 4 | 0 | 2 | 6 | 5 | 0 | 6-0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| May 12-23 | Clyde Milan, Wash | 11 | . 429 | . 429 | 42 | 9 | 18 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 5 | 2 | 0 | 3-2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| June 12-21 | Happy Felsch, Chi | 11 | . 412 | . 444 | 51 | 12 | 21 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 4 | 2 | 5 | 0-1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| July 27-Aug 8 | Larry Gardner, Bos | 11 | . 400 | . 438 | 45 | 10 | 18 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 6 | 3 | 2 | 1-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| July 16-Aug 1 | Luke Boone, NY | 11 | . 366 | . 395 | 41 | 4 | 15 | 3 | 0 | 1 | 4 | 2 | 0 | 0-3 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| June 6-17 | Bobby Veach, Det | 11 | . 364 | . 364 | 44 | 7 | 16 | 4 | 2 | 1 | 7 | 5 | 3 | 1-1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| July 22-Aug 4 | Elmer Miller, NY | 11 | . 333 | . 340 | 48 | 5 | 16 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 3 | 1 | 4 | 0-0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 |
| May 18-29 | Whitey Witt, Phila | 11 | . 333 | . 388 | 45 | 10 | 15 | 4 | 1 | 0 | 4 | 4 | 2 | 1-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Aug 17-29 | Burt Shotton, StL | 11 | . 311 | . 415 | 45 | 5 | 14 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 5 | 8 | 5 | 1-3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| July 3 \#2-18 | Nap Lajoie, Phila | 10 | . 487 | . 512 | 39 | 7 | 19 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 2 | 2 | 0 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| July 3-14 | Ray Schalk, Chi | 10 | . 436 | . 463 | 39 | 5 | 17 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 5 | 2 | 1 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Apr 25-May 5 | George Sisler, StL | 10 | . 404 | . 404 | 47 | 6 | 19 | 0 | 4 | 0 | 6 | 0 | 1 | 3-1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| May 8-19 | Arm Marsans, StL | 10 | . 400 | . 439 | 35 | 3 | 14 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 11 | 4 | 2 | 6-1 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 1 |
| July 4-14 | Joe Jackson, Chi | 10 | . 400 | . 426 | 45 | 10 | 18 | 2 | 0 | 2 | 10 | 2 | 7 | 1-1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Aug 12-22 | Ray Chapman Cleve | 10 | . 385 | . 405 | 39 | 6 | 15 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 6 | 2 | 4 | 0-0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 2 |
| July 14-23 | Sam Rice, Wash | 10 | . 370 | . 420 | 45 | 11 | 17 | 2 | 2 | 0 | 4 | 4 | 5 | 2-1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| May 13-23 | Ward Miller, StL | 10 | . 366 | . 422 | 41 | 8 | 15 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 9 | 4 | 9 | 1-1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Sept 7-18 | Shano Collins, Chi | 10 | . 357 | . 413 | 42 | 9 | 15 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 4 | 1 | 0-0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| May 1-12 | Eddie Collins, Chi | 10 | . 357 | . 429 | 42 | 15 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 8 | 2 | 5 | 0 | 2-1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 2 |
| Apr 14-25 | Happy Felsch, Chi | 10 | . 350 | . 357 | 45 | 4 | 14 | 4 | 0 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 3 | 0-2 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| May 8-19 | Burt Shotton, StL | 10 | . 333 | . 429 | 42 | 12 | 14 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 2 | 7 | 3 | 1-0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| June 2-12 | Harry Heilmann, Det | t 10 | . 326 | . 333 | 46 | 8 | 15 | 3 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 2-0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 |
| May 13-23 | Tilly Walker, Bos | 10 | . 260 | . 260 | 50 | 6 | 13 | 7 | 2 | 0 | 6 | 0 | 1 | 1-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |

## Pitcher's batting



Detroit's George Cunningham only had 34 at bats, but made them count, producing 14 hits, giving him a league-high BA, among pitchers, of 412.

In keeping with the offensive-minded mentality of their team's primary strength, the Detroit pitching staff generated the most offense from their pitching staff. Tiger pitchers totaled 106 hits for a combined .229 with an OBP of .285 and scored 39 runs, all tops in the league.

The leading hitters on the Detroit pitching staff were Jean Dubuc and Hooks Dauss, who both hit .233 and Harry Coveleski, who hit .232 with 32 hits, second among pitchers. The threesome combined to drive in 33 runs.

For the second replay season in a row, the pitcher who delivered the most production was Boston's Babe Ruth, whose performance hinted at hitting prowess to come. Ruth hit .238, but led AL pitchers with 19 RBIs and nine extra base hits, including five doubles and a pair of home runs. Ruth's 34 hits were tops among pitchers.

Ruth's teammate Dutch Leonard was also busy at the dish, hitting . 267 and driving in 16 runs and totaling seven doubles.
Combined with Ruth, the twosome of Ruth and Leonard hit .250 with 35 RBIs and 14 runs, which meant opposing pitchers could not gloss over the ninth spot in the Boston batting order

St. Louis pitchers spent most of their time at the plate with their bats on their shoulders, accumulating a surprisingly high total of 55 bases on balls, but also fanned 125 times. Dave Davenport walked 19 times and Ernie Koob drew 13 BB to lead Browns pitchers. Davenport struck out the most times among pitchers, fanning 48 times.

For the second straight season, Chicago's pitchers led the league in sacrifices with 25, led by Reb Russell', who had nine sacrifices, which ranked in the league's top ten among all batters. White Sox pitchers fanned 136 times, the
 most in the AL.

| Team | Avg | OBP | AB | R | H | 2B | 3B | HR | RBI | BB | K | SB-CS | Sac | SF | HB | GIDP | E |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Detroit | . 229 | . 285 | 463 | 39 | 106 | 8 | 6 | 1 | 34 | 36 | 114 | 0-0 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 7 | 42 |
| Boston | . 190 | . 228 | 474 | 32 | 90 | 18 | 3 | 2 | 45 | 24 | 89 | 0-1 | 16 | 2 | 0 | 10 | 32 |
| New York | . 188 | . 237 | 452 | 30 | 85 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 29 | 29 | 98 | 0-0 | 17 | 0 | 0 | 7 | 34 |
| Washington | . 179 | . 234 | 470 | 32 | 84 | 9 | 7 | 1 | 33 | 20 | 93 | 0-1 | 13 | 7 | 3 | 11 | 33 |
| Phila | . 149 | . 171 | 424 | 22 | 63 | 6 | 0 | 0 | 22 | 22 | 129 | 0-1 | 10 | 3 | 0 | 6 | 27 |
| Cleveland | . 138 | . 179 | 442 | 27 | 61 | 8 | 6 | 0 | 15 | 22 | 99 | 0-0 | 15 | 3 | 1 | 10 | 28 |
| St Louis | . 124 | . 225 | 429 | 32 | 53 | 14 | 0 | 0 | 18 | 55 | 125 | 2-0 | 11 | 2 | 2 | 6 | 33 |
| Chicago | . 122 | . 171 | 459 | 31 | 56 | 7 | 0 | 1 | 21 | 27 | 136 | 0-0 | 25 | 3 | 1 | 7 | 36 |
| Average | . 166 | . 215 | 452 | 31 | 75 | 9 | 3 | 1 | 27 | 28 | 110 | $0-0$ | 14 | 3 | 1 | 8 | 33 |

## Notable pitcher batting performances

## Home runs

| Date | Batter (pitcher) | Opp pitcher |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| July 3\#2 | Harry Harper, Wash | Bob Groom, StL |  |
| 2R HR in ninth to complete DH sweep over Browns |  |  |  |
| July 7 | Hooks Dauss, Det | Red Lanning, Phila | Solo HR in 6-5, 10-inning win |
| July 15 | Mellie Wolfgang, Chi | Red Lanning, Phila | 2R HR; only ChiSox runs in 3-2, 11-inning loss to Jack Nabors |
| Aug 1 | Babe Ruth, Bos (2 HR) | Bob Groom, StL | Boston blew 5-3 lead, lost to Browns 6-5 in 12 innings |
| Sept 2 | George Mogridge, NY | Al Gould, Cleve | 3R HR to led Yanks to 8-0 win over Indians Jim Bagby |

Notable pitcher batting performances

| Date | Batter | Opp | Description |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Apr 11 | Babe Ruth, Bos | Wash | 3-4, run in 8-0 Opening Day win v. Walter Johnson |
| Apr 11 | Ray Caldwell, NY | Phila | $3-5$, three singles, run in 11-3 Opening Day win |
| Apr 11 | Bob Groom, StL | Det | Doubled home game-winning run in 6 ${ }^{\text {th }}$ in 3-2 Opening Day win |
| Apr 14 | Babe Ruth, Bos | Phila | 2-4, pair of two-run singles yielded 4 RBIs |
| Apr 17 | George Cunningham, Det | Cleve | 4-4, RBI in 4-2 win over Indians |
| May 5 | George Cunningham, Det | Wash | $3-3$, triple, run in 5-2 victory |
| June 17 | Harry Coveleski, Det | Chi | 3-4, two doubles, single, run in 6-1 win over White Sox |
| June 19 | Harry Harper, Wash | NY | $3-5$, three singles, SF, run in 17-0 mauling of Yankees |
| June 25 | Harry Coveleski, Det | NY | 3-5, three singles, 2 RBIs in easy 13-2 win |
| June 30 | Babe Ruth, Bos | StL | 3-5, RBI triple, two singles, run; threw 5-0 two-hitter at Browns |
| Jun 27-30 | Philadelphia pitchers | Chi | A's pitchers went combined 5-9 in 4 g series at Chicago |
| July 1-3 | Cleveland pitchers | Cleve | Indians pitchers went 8-15,.533, 3 runs, 2 RBIs, 2b, BB; took 3 of 4 from A's |
| July 11 | Carl Weilman, StL | Phila | $3-5$, RBI, run in 14-4 win over Athletics |
| July 13 | Dutch Leonard, Bos | StL | 3-5, 2b, 2 RBIs, beat Browns 11-2 with six-hitter |
| Aug 10 | Elmer Myers, Phila | Bos | 2-5, 3 RBIs, 2 runs in 10-5 win over St. Louis |
| Sept 3\#1 | Bert Gallia, Wash | Det | $4-4$, three doubles, 2 RBIs, run in 6-5 squeaker over Tigers |
| Sept 11 | Hooks Dauss, Det | Phila | 3-4, double, RBI in 15-5 blowout win over A's |
| Sept 24 | Hooks Dauss, Det | Cleve | 3-3, 2 RBIs, three singles; threw 3-0 four-hit win |
| Sept 25 | Dutch Leonard, Bos | Phila | 4-6, four singles, 4 RBIs, run in 21-2 blowout to clinch pennant |

Hitting records for selected pitchers ( $\mathbf{3 0}$ or more $A B$ ):

| Player | Avg | OBP | G | AB | R | H | 2b | 3 b | HR | RBI | BB | K | SB-CS | Sac |  | HBP | DP |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| G. Cunningham, Det | . 412 | . 488 | 14 | 34 | 7 | 14 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 2 | 6 | 7 | 0-0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Elmer Myers, Phi | . 279 | . 318 | 43 | 104 | 12 | 29 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 8 | 6 | 17 | 0-1 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 4 |
| Dutch Leonard, Bos | . 267 | . 306 | 37 | 105 | 8 | 28 | 7 | 1 | 0 | 16 | 6 | 10 | 0-0 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 3 |
| Geo. Mogridge, NY | . 258 | . 270 | 32 | 62 | 2 | 16 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 10 | 1 | 16 | 0-0 | 4 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| W. Mitchell, Clv-Det | . 256 | . 360 | 24 | 43 | 9 | 11 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 2 | 7 | 10 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Babe Ruth, Bos | . 238 | . 267 | 40 | 143 | 6 | 34 | 5 | 2 | 2 | 19 | 6 | 22 | 0-1 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 1 |
| Jean Dubuc, Det | . 233 | . 282 | 41 | 73 | 5 | 17 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 3 | 5 | 11 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Hooks Dauss, Det | . 233 | . 333 | 40 | 86 | 11 | 20 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 12 | 13 | 27 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Harry Coveleski, Det | . 232 | . 237 | 45 | 138 | 7 | 32 | 4 | 3 | 0 | 12 | 0 | 41 | 0-0 | 2 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| Joe Boehling, W-Clv | . 217 | . 300 | 29 | 69 | 10 | 15 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 8 | 9 | 13 | 0-0 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 1 |
| Bob Shawkey, NY | . 215 | . 240 | 46 | 93 | 8 | 20 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 9 | 3 | 15 | 0-0 | 7 | 0 | 0 | 2 |
| Ray Caldwell, NY | . 207 | . 278 | 23 | 82 | 7 | 17 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 8 | 7 | 0-0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2 |
| Walter Johnson, Wa | . 195 | . 238 | 46 | 123 | 11 | 24 | 1 | 4 | 1 | 8 | 6 | 18 | 0-0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| Lefty Williams, Chi | . 195 | . 227 | 35 | 82 | 9 | 16 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 9 | 4 | 33 | 0-0 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 1 |
| Harry Harper, Wash | . 193 | . 217 | 38 | 109 | 5 | 21 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 8 | 3 | 20 | 0-0 | 7 | 2 | 1 | 2 |
| Eddie Plank, StL | . 192 | . 224 | 34 | 73 | 4 | 14 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 3 | 19 | 1-0 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Bert Gallia, Wash | . 190 | . 233 | 33 | 84 | 2 | 16 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 8 | 5 | 28 | 0-0 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 2 |
| Carl Mays, Bos | . 174 | . 260 | 33 | 69 | 9 | 12 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 8 | 14 | 0-0 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 2 |
| Carl Weilman, StL | . 163 | . 194 | 38 | 98 | 9 | 16 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 4 | 18 | 0-0 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 2 |
| Joe Bush, Phila | . 155 | . 154 | 40 | 103 | 5 | 16 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 7 | 0 | 23 | 0-0 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 1 |
| Jim Bagby, Cleve | . 146 | . 227 | 49 | 96 | 8 | 14 | 2 | 3 | 0 | 5 | 10 | 13 | 0-0 | 0 | 3 | 1 | 1 |
| Nick Cullop, NY | . 145 | . 192 | 32 | 69 | 4 | 10 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 4 | 15 | 0-0 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 2 |
| Reb Russell, CWS | . 133 | . 167 | 36 | 75 | 6 | 10 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 2 | 16 | 0-0 | 9 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| Bob Groom, StL | . 118 | . 193 | 36 | 76 | 5 | 9 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 7 | 16 | 1-0 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 1 |

Strikeout leader - Dave Davenport, StL, 48. BB leader - Dave Davenport, StL, 15

## 1916 American League Pitching Highlights

## Losing pitchers shown in italics

## No hit games

| Date | Pitcher | Opp | $\frac{\text { Score }}{9-1}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| May 24 | Harry Harper, Wash | StL | $9-0$ |
| June 24 | Joe Boehling, Wash | Cleve | $2-0$ |
| Aug 20 | Carl Weilman, StL | Wash | $1-0$ |

Description
$4 \mathrm{Ks}, 6 \mathrm{BB}$; run scored when Harper walked four in $4^{\text {th }}$ inning
Beat Jim Bagby; 5 strikeouts, 3 BB
Edged Harry Harper; 5 strikeouts, 3 BB ; moved StL into first place
One hit games
Date Pitcher
Apr 24 Ernie Shore, Bos
Apr 30 Eddie Plank, StL
May 13 Red Faber, Chi
May 29 Harry Harper, Wash
May 31\#2 Dutch Leonard, Bos
June 5 Carl Weilman, StL
June 24 Lefty Williams, Chi
July 22 Jean Dubuc, Det
Aug 10 Red Faber, Chi
Aug 11 Jim Scott, Chi
Aug 11 Harry Harper, Wash
Aug 14 Reb Russell, Chi
Sept 2 Dave Davenport, Chi
Two hit games
Date Pitcher
$\begin{array}{ll}\text { Apr } 15 & \text { Bob Shawkey, NY } \\ \text { Apr } 19 & \text { George DuMont, W }\end{array}$
Apr 19 George DuMont, Wash
Apr 36 Eddie Plank, StL
Apr 28 Babe Ruth, Bos
Apr 29 Ernie Shore, Bos
May 5 Nick Cullop, NY
May 8 Eddie Plank, StL
May 16 Babe Ruth, Bos
May 21 Bert Gallia, Wash
May 25 Harry Coveleski, Det
May 26 Bert Gallia, Wash
May 27 Reb Russell, Chi
May 31\#2 Jim Bagby, Cleve
June 6 Babe Ruth, Bos
June 7 Jim Bagby, Cleve
June 11 Babe Ruth, Bos
June 17 Walter Johnson, Wash
June 18 Bert Gallia, Wash
June 19 Harry Harper, Wash
June 30 Babe Ruth, Bos
July 3\#1 Fred Beebe, Cleve
July 5 Babe Ruth, Bos
July 11 Allan Russell, NY
July 15 Carl May, Bos
July 16 George Mogridge, NY
July 18 Bob Shawkey, NY
July 18 Carl Weilman, StL
July 27 Ernie Shore, Bos
July 28 Jim Bagby, Cleve
Aug 12 Dutch Leonard, Bos
Aug 14 Carl Weilman, StL
Aug 15 Lefty Williams, Chi
Aug 16 Dave Davenport, StL
Aug 17 Joe Bush, Phila
Aug 18 Jim Bagby, Cleve
Aug 23 Jim Bagby, Cleve
Aug 25 Eddie Cicotte, Chi
Aug 26 Red Faber, Chi

| Opp | Score |
| :--- | ---: |
| Wash | $2-1(11)$ |
| Chi | $2-0$ |
| Bos | $8-0$ |
| Bos | $1-0$ |
| Wash | $3-1$ |
| Cleve | $3-0$ |
| Bos | $3-0$ |
| Phila | $16-0$ |
| Bos | $2-0$ |
| Bos | $1-0$ |
| Cleve | $5-0$ |
| Phila | $5-0$ |
| Bos | $4-2$ |

Description
Beat Walter Johnson two-hitter; 2b Danny Moeller in fourth
No-hit bid broken up in $8^{\text {th }}$ inning by Happy Felsch
Tilly Walker 2b in fifth was only Boston hit
Followed May 24 no-hitter with tough one-hit win over Babe Ruth Avoided 4-game sweep by Senators; Harry Harper had only Wash hit Opposing pitcher Guy Morton had only Indians hit in third inning Beat Carl Mays, who only allowed five hits; Fournier hit 2R HR Lost no-hitter with one out in ninth on PH single by Wally Schang Snapped 13-game Red Sox win streak: Gainer single in eighth Second straight ChiSox one-hit win over Boston; Everett Scott single C Steve O'Neill had only Indians hit in fifth; Harper improved to 19-11 Charlie Pick single in third; pulled Chi to within five games of lead Boston runs resulted from error, Hooper RBI triple

Two hit games, cont'd

| Date | Pitcher |
| :--- | :--- |
| Aug 30 | Fritz Coumbe, Cleve |
| Sept 8 | Howard Ehmke, De |
| Sept 10 | Stan Coveleski, Cleve |

$\underline{\text { Opp }} \quad \underline{\text { Score }}$

Wash 4-0

Phila 2-0
Bos 0-1

Description
Senators slump continues; six losses in a row with only two run

Allowed only a pair of singles, no BB to win first start
Lost to Ruth three-hitter, run on error, Duffy Lewis RBI single in ninth

Three hit games

| Date | Pitcher |
| :--- | :--- |
| Apr 14 | Babe Ruth, Bos |
| Apr 15 | Carl Weilman, StL |
| Apr 17 | Bob Groom, StL |
| Apr 20 | Dave Davenport, StL |
| Apr 22 | Lowdr'mk, Bagby, Cleve |
| Apr 24 | Babe Ruth |


| Opp | Score |
| :--- | :---: |
| Phila | $13-0$ |
| Chi | $2-0$ |
| Chi | $3-0$ |

## Description

Second straight shutout for Ruth to start season Three scattered singles
Happy Felsch hit two doubles, Buck Weaver single
RBI 2 b in first by Elmer Smith, groundout scored second run
Chi scored six runs off 3 BB followed by three extra-base hits Harry Hooper won with four-hitter; Rip Williams drove in only run
Beat brother Stan; all three Indians hits in two-run eighth
Third shutout win in four starts
Two runs and error in seventh gave Cleveland only run
Scattered three singles; only Yankee run scored via error
Second straights shutout for Shore; tense win over Bob Groom
Yanks Bob Shawkey, in relief, drove in only Yankee run with RBI single
Salvaged third game of series after Det lost pair of extra-inning games
Yankees suffered second three-hit loss in a row
Groom notched fifth straight win; fifth loss in a row for NY
George Burns tripled, scored on SF for Tigers only run
Lost in ninth as ChiSox rallied with 3 straight singles, SF for two runs
Chicago won third straight from league-leading Browns
Paddy Baumann homered for only Yankee run
Win improved Williams record to 8-0
Won tough duel with Doc Ayres; Wally Schang HR won game
Beat Ernie Shore; Yanks third win in four games with Boston
Two hits by Ty Cobb, single by George Burns
Fifth straight win for StL; outpitched Ernie Shore
Beat Carl Weilman, who dropped to 13-3
Second straight shutout win; struck out 10
10 innings; Shano Collins scored Eddie Collins with RBI single
Third consecutive shutout for Williams
Browns runs came from error, Babe Borton RBI triple
Senators made it a DH sweep; beat Eddie Plank
Followed 3-0 shutout win over Chicago on July 19
Win gave Yanks three of four victories in series v Browns
Senators third win in four-game series against White Sox
Beat Tigers for third win in past five decisions; three singles
Scattered three singles to win $20^{\text {th }}$ game of season
Second shutout in past three starts; three singles
Carried shutout into ninth in blowout over over Browns
Tough win over Stan Coveleski; won on Marsans RBI in ninth
Lost to Alan Russell; Roger Peckinpaugh homered for Yankees
Ruth won $23^{\text {rd }}$ game, pulled Boston to five games behind StL
Mays shutout enabled Boston to close to within four games of StL
Salvaged final game of series with NY; followed Aug 20 no-hitter
Second straight shutout for Faber in great duel with Ernie Shore
Win over Jim Shaw put Browns into three-way tie for lead
Harper won $20^{\text {th }}$ game to pull Senators to within four of lead
Only NY run unearned; pulled Browns to two games from first
Ruth's sixth win in a row (27-9); kept Bos in front by one game
Struck out eight; Boston lead cut to one game over White Sox
Allowed three singles; Chicago remained in tie for lead
Edged Nick Cullop, who allowed only three hits in eight innings
Allowed three singles; Chicago remained in tie for lead
Win put Boston in sole possession of first place by game over Chi
1-0 games
Date Winner
Apr 12 Guy Morton, Cleve Dave Danforth, Ch
Apr 24 Harry Harper, Wash Babe Ruth, Bos
May 7 Ernie Shore, Bos Bob Groom, StL
May 12 Stan Coveleski, Cleve Dutch Leonard, Bos
May 22 Walter Johnson, Wash Eddie Plank, StL

| 1-0 games, cont'd |  |
| :--- | :--- |
| Date | Winner |
| May 25 | Harry Coveleski, Det |
| May 29 | Harry Harper, Wash |
| June 7 | Bob Groom, StL |
| June 8 | Dutch Leonard, Bos |
| June 14 | Elmer Myers, Phila |
| June 17 | Ray Keating, NY |
| July 2 | Hooks Dauss, Det |
| July 2 | Reb Russell, Chi |
| July 18 | Carl Weilman, StL |
| July 24 | Joe Boehling, Wash |
| July 26 | Babe Ruth, NY |
| July 28 | George Mogridge, NY |
| Aug 5 | Harry Coveleski, Det |
| Aug 12 | Dutch Leonard, Bos |
| Aug 20 | Carl Weilman, StL |
| Aug 23 | Jim Bagby, Cleve |
| Aug 30 | Red Faber, Chi |
| Sept 4 | Elmer Myers, Phi |
| Sept 10 | Babe Ruth, Bos |
| Sept 17 | Doc Ayres, Wash |
| Sept 18 | Carl Mays, Bos |

Loser
Joe Bush, Phila
Babe Ruth, Bos
Babe Ruth, Bos
Jim Bagby, Cleve Bob Shawkey, NY Doc Ayres, Wash Ernie Shore, Bos Ernie Shore, Bos Ray Caldwell, NY Walter Johnson, Wash Lefty Williams, Chi Bert Gallia, Wash Joe Bush, Phila Red Faber, Chi Red Faber, Chi Harry Harper, Wash Dutch Leonard, Bos Ernie Shore, Bos Joe Boehling, Cleve Stan Coveleski, Cleve Ernie Shore, Bos Nick Cullop, NY

## Description

Ty Cobb knocked in run in the first; Coveleski threw two-hitter Both pitchers gave up one hit apiece; Wash won on error in eighth Bagby only allowed 2 hits, but lost when Del Pratt scored on SF Harry Hooper stole $2^{\text {nd }}, 3$ rd, scored on SF by Everett Scott in $11^{\text {th }}$ A's Wally Schang homered in sixth inning
Roger Peckinpaugh knocked in Keating with game's only score
12-inning classic; George Burns singled in Cobb with winning run 10-inning game; Caldwell only allowed five hits
Weilman allowed only pair of singles
Clyde Milan tripled in Eddie Foster in first; Boehling three-hitter Dick Hoblitzell doubled home winning run in eighth
Mogridge singled in fifth to drive in only run
Error by Faber in third let Coveleski score game's only run
Leonard's win followed two straight Bos losses by shutout to Chi No-hitter by Weilman for $21^{\text {st }}$ win; Harper only gave up four hits Leonard only allowed 2 hits; Tris Speaker RBI 2b drove in only run Joe Jackson singled home only run of game; tough loss for Shore Wally Schang RBI single in ninth beat Boehling, Ruth allowed only three hits; Coveleski lost, despite two-hitter Second-line Senators pitcher blanked Red Sox on six hits Harry Hooper led off game with HR for Boston

Nine or more strikeouts in one game (losing pitcher in italics)

| Date | $\underline{\text { Pitcher }}$ | $\underline{\text { Opp. }}$ | $\underline{\text { Score }}$ | $\underline{\text { K }}$ | $\underline{\text { Description }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | ---: | :--- |
| May 31\#1 | Walter Johnson, Wash | Bos | $2-1(18)$ | 10 | Senators edged Babe Ruth in brutal 18-inning battle |
| June 1 | Walter Johnson, Wash | NY | $3-2$ | 9 | Fanned nine after May 31 battle with Boston |
| July 1 | Babe Ruth, Bos | Det | $6-0$ | 10 | Only gave up three hits to beat Bill James |


| Out of control team pitching |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Date | Team | Opp | BB | Notes |
| Apr 14 | Phila | Bos | 15 | Olaf Henriksen 4 BB, Red Sox scored nine runs in first inning in 13-0 win |
| Apr 15 | Phila | Bos | 10 | Cap Crowell gave up all 10 walks, went distance in 6-1 loss |
| Apr 20 | Phila | Wash | 8 | A's lost ninth straight 10-4 |
| May 6 | Phila | Chi | 8 | Five of eight who walked went on to score in 12-5 ChiSox win |
| July 2 | Phila | Cleve | 10 | Three walks in first led to seven-run inning in 14-4 loss |
| July 28 | StL | Det | 11 | Five walks in sixth inning in 13-2 romp over Tigers |
| Aug 6 | Det | Chi | 9 | Tiger reliever Geo. s Cunningham walked seven in relief as Sox rolled 12-2 |

## Out of control - individual pitcher

| Date | Pitcher |
| :--- | :--- |
| Apr 15 | Cap Crowell, Phila |
| Apr 29 | Reb Russell, Chi |
| June 6 | Elmer Myers, Phila |
| Aug 17 | Babe Ruth, Bos |
| Aug 19 | Bill James, Det |


| Opp | BB | Notes |
| :--- | ---: | :--- |
| Bos | 10 | Went distance in 6-1 loss to Red Sox |
| StL | 8 | Walked eight batters in 13 innings; Chi won 6-2 |
| Wash | 8 | Control problems didn't hamper Myers in 7-2 win |
| StL | 9 | Babe hit two HRs, but had control problems that led to 6-5, 12-inning loss |
| Bos | 8 | Walks enabled Boston to snap six-game losing streak 6-1 |

## Team pitching notes

Boston started the season with three shutout wins in their first four games over Washington Apr 11-13. Babe Ruth blanked the Senators 8-0 in the season opener and Ernie Shore followed with a 5-0 shutout. On Apr 15, at Philadelphia, Ruth threw a second straight shutout in the opener of their three-game series with the A's winning 13-0.

Washington's 11-game win streak in April, the Senators only allowed six runs in six-game during stretch from Apr 22-26.
From June 15-19, the Senators pitching staff recorded four shutouts in five games, including three consecutive shutouts in the last three games of the stretch.

The Red Sox allowed the Indians only one run in each of four straight games as Boston swept Cleveland July 4-7.
Boston swept St. Louis in Fenway Park July 13-16, giving up only four runs to the Browns in the four-game sweep. Two of the wins were back-to-back shutouts by Babe Ruth and Carl Mays.

With the season dwindled down to eight games remaining and Boston seeking to protect their first place standing, the Red Sox swept the Yankees Sept 18-21, holding New York to 14 hits in four games (14-119, .118). Carl Mays and Dutch

Leonard both fired three-hitters to win the first two games. In Game Three, Babe Ruth prevailed 6-1 with a four-hitter and Ernie Shore followed with a 4-0 four-hit shutout in the finale to complete the sweep.

## Individual pitching notes

Quick starts: Browns mainstay Carl Weilman reeled off 11 wins in a row Apr 15-June 15 to begin the season.
Chicago's Lefty Williams won nine in a row to begin the season Apr 20-June 15. After losing to St. Louis by a5-3 score on June 19, Williams threw shutouts in his next three starts, blanking Boston, Philadelphia and New York to improve to 12-1 over the first half of the season.

Boston's Babe Ruth opened the season with back-to-back shutouts. Ruth blanked Washington 8-0 on April 12, Opening Day and four days later whitewashed the A's 13-0 on four hits.

After losing to Ruth on Opening Day, Walter Johnson won his next six starts in a row Apr 13-May 1. Walter's pitching wingman, Harry Harper, lost his first two starts and then won five in a row Apr 15-May 2.

Wild man. Washington's Joe Boehling served up three wild pitches, two of them to consecutive batters, contributing to a 6-1 loss to Chicago on July 7. Boehling's loss was only his fourth defeat in 13 decisions.

Great Scott! In a strange confluence of names, Chicago’s Jim Scott pitched a onehit shutout in an important Aug 11 win over Boston. The only hit was by Red Sox SS Everett Scott in the second inning.

Hard luck. Boston righthander. Ernie Shore, who came off a great 1915 season that included three no-hitters, ran into several tough losses in 1916. Shore lo (1613) lost four games by a 1-0 score and two games by a 2-1 score.

Clutch time. Boston's Rube Foster, 20-4 in the 1915 replay, was not able to perform at the same high level in 1916, but he delivered when it mattered most, winning his last five starts from Aug 26-Sept 15, to finish 9-9 and, more importantly, help the Red Sox win the 1916 pennant

Bats on the shoulder. Browns ace Carl Weilman only allowed only 13 hits in 45 innings in a five-game stretch in August. Included in the stretch were a 1-0 nohitter over Washington, a pair of 2-1 three hit wins (Boston and Cleveland), a 4-1 three-hitter to beat New York and an 11-0 four-hit shutout over the Senators.


Kicking off a six-game win streak, righthander Bert Gallia fired four straight shutouts May 14-26, allowing only 13 hits. He had a stretch of 38 consecutive scoreless innings before he gave up a run to Boston during a 9-4 win on May 31.

Change is good. One time Cleveland ace Willie Mitchell recorded a five-game win streak May 9-29, winning two games with Cleveland before being dealt to Detroit on June 1. After losing his next four decisions, Mitchell won six in a row, to finish 9-5 with Detroit and 11-7 for the 1916 campaign.

| Winning streaks (decisions) | Streak | Dates |
| :--- | :---: | :--- |
| Carl Weilman, StL | 11 | Apr 15-June 15 |
| Babe Ruth, Bos | 11 | June 12-July 14 |
| Harry Coveleski, Det | 9 | June 17-July 27 |
| Bob Shawkey, NY | 9 | June 21-July 27 |
| Harry Coveleski, Det | 8 | Apr 25-May 25 |
| Hooks Dauss, Det | 8 | July 2-Aug 26 |
| Dutch Leonard, Bos | 8 | July 6-Aug 12 |
| Carl Weilman, StL | 8 | July 18-Aug 31 |
| Walter Johnson, Wash | 6 | Apr 13-May 1 |
| Willie Mitchell, Det | 6 | Aug 14-Sept 20 |
| Harry Harper, Wash | 5 | Apr 15-May 2 |
|  |  |  |
| Losing streaks | Streak | Dates |
| Bill James, Det | 10 | May 8-July 28 |
| Jack Nabors, Phila | 10 | July 27-Sept 10 |
| Tom Sheehan, Phila | 9 | July 17-Sept 21 |
| Ray Fisher, NY | 8 | July 3\#1-Sept 9 |
| Allan Russell, NY | 8 | Aug 18-Sept 19 |
| Elmer Myers, Phila | 7 | June 17-July 1 |
| Ray Caldwell, NY | 5 | June 16-July 19 |
| Bob Shawkey, NY | 5 | May 21-June 18 |
| Allan Russell, NY | 5 | May 22-July 5 |


| Willie Mitchell, Cleve-Det | 5 |
| :--- | :--- |
| Bob Groom, StL | 5 |
| Dutch Leonard, Bos | 5 |
| Harry Harper, Wash | 5 |
| Nick Cullop, NY | 5 |
| Carl Mays, Bos | 5 |
| Red Faber, Chi | 5 |
| Babe Ruth, Bos | 5 |
| Rube Foster, Bos | 5 |
| Harry Coveleski, Det | 5 |

Doc Ayres, Wash
Jean Dubuc, Det
George Cunningham, Det
Bob Groom, StL
Bert Gallia, Wash
Joe Bush, Phila
Alan Russell, NY
Tom Sheehan, Phila

May 9-June 29
May 10-May 23
May 23-June 8
June 5-June 26
June 12-July 10
July 15-Aug 6
Aug 20-Sept 8
Aug 24-Sept 10
Aug 26-Sept 15
Sept 5-Sept 19

July 7-Sept 3
May 23-June 18
May 9-Aug 20
July 4-Sept 7
July 10-Aug 25
May 14-May 31\#1
May 17-July 5
May 26-June 30

AL individual pitching records against opponents

| Boston Red Sox | NYY | Phila | Wash | CWS | Cleve | Det | StL | Total |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Babe Ruth | 6-1 | 4-1 | 3-4 | 4-1 | 6-1 | 2-1 | 4-2 | 28-11 |
| Dutch Leonard | 3-1 | 3-2 | 2-1 | 3-1 | 3-2 | 4-1 | 2-3 | 20-11 |
| Carl Mays | 2-1 | 3-1 | 2-1 | 1-3 | 1-1 | 2-1 | 2-2 | 13-10 |
| Ernie Shore | 1-3 | 5-0 | 2-2 | 1-3 | 2-0 | 2-3 | 3-2 | 16-13 |
| Rube Foster | 0-0 | 2-0 | 1-3 | 1-3 | 3-1 | 2-2 | 0-0 | 9-9 |
| Vean Gregg | 1-1 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 1-0 | 0-1 | 0-2 | 2-7 |
| Sam Jones | 1-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 1-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 1-0 |
| Herb Pennock | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 1-0 | 1-1 |
| Marty McHale | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 |
| Team | 13-9 | 17-5 | 10-12 | 10-12 | 17-5 | 13-9 | 11-11 | 93-61 |
| No record:Weldon Wyckoff |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| St. Louis Browns | Bos | NYY | Phila | Wash | CWS | Cleve | Det | Total |
| Carl Weilman | 5-3 | 4-0 | 5-0 | 2-2 | 3-1 | 4-1 | 3-1 | 26-8 |
| Dave Davenport | 2-1 | 1-2 | 6-1 | 3-1 | 0-6 | 2-1 | 2-0 | 16-12 |
| Eddie Plank | 1-1 | 2-1 | 2-1 | 2-3 | 2-1 | 3-2 | 3-0 | 15-9 |
| Bob Groom | 1-2 | 1-3 | 2-1 | 2-1 | 1-1 | 4-1 | 3-0 | 14-9 |
| Ernie Koob | 1-2 | 1-2 | 0-2 | 2-1 | 1-1 | 0-0 | 2-1 | 7-9 |
| Jim Park | 0-1 | 1-0 | 1-0 | 0-0 | 0-2 | 0-2 | 1-1 | 3-6 |
| Earl Hamilton-t, a | 1-1 | 0-2 | 1-0 | 1-1 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 3-7 |
| Bill Fincher | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 2-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 2-1 |
| Doc Crandall | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 1-0 | 1-0 |
| Tim McCabe | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 1-0 | 1-1 |
| George Sisler | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 1-0 | 1-1 |
| George Baumgardner | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-2 |
| Team | 11-11 | 10-12 | 17-5 | 12-10 | 9-13 | 13-9 | 17-5 | 89-65 |
| Chicago White Sox | Bos | NYY | Phila | Wash | Cleve | Det | StL | Total |
| Lefty Williams | 4-1 | 4-0 | 3-1 | 0-3 | 3-0 | 3-0 | 2-1 | 19-6 |
| Reb Russell | 2-2 | 4-0 | 3-1 | 1-0 | 2-2 | 1-3 | 3-1 | 16-9 |
| Red Faber | 3-2 | 4-0 | 4-0 | 1-3 | 1-3 | 2-1 | 1-1 | 16-10 |
| Joe Benz | 1-2 | 1-0 | 4-0 | 2-1 | 3-2 | 0-1 | 1-1 | 12-7 |
| Mellie Wolfgang | 1-0 | 2-0 | 0-0 | 2-2 | 0-1 | 1-2 | 2-0 | 8-5 |
| Eddie Cicotte | 0-1 | 1-2 | 1-1 | 3-1 | 1-1 | 0-3 | 1-2 | 7-11 |
| Jim Scott | 1-2 | 0-2 | 0-3 | 1-2 | 0-1 | 2-2 | 2-1 | 6-13 |
| Dave Danforth | 0-0 | 1-0 | 1-0 | 0-0 | 0-2 | 0-1 | 0-2 | 2-5 |
| Ed Walsh | 0-0 | 1-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 1-0 | 2-0 |
| Team | 12-10 | 18-4 | 16-6 | 10-12 | 10-12 | 9-13 | 13-9 | 88-66 |
| Washington Senators | Bos | NY | Phila | CWS | Cleve | Det | StL | Total |
| Walter Johnson | 5-4 | 3-0 | 4-2 | 3-3 | 5-2 | 0-3 | 4-3 | 24-17 |
| Harry Harper | 2-3 | 3-2 | 6-0 | 1-0 | 3-3 | 1-2 | 4-3 | 20-13 |
| Bert Gallia | 3-2 | 4-0 | 0-2 | 3-2 | 3-1 | 2-2 | 1-1 | 16-10 |
| Joe Boehling-t | 0-0 | 3-1 | 2-1 | 4-1 | 2-0 | 2-0 | 0-2 | 13-5 |
| Jim Shaw | 0-0 | 1-0 | 1-0 | 0-2 | 0-0 | 2-0 | 1-1 | 5-3 |
| Doc Ayres | 1-0 | 0-2 | 0-1 | 1-2 | 0-2 | 3-3 | 0-2 | 5-12 |
| George DuMont | 0-0 | 1-1 | 2-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-2 | 0-0 | 3-3 |
| Sam Rice | 1-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 |
| Clyde Thomas | 0-1 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-3 |
| Team | 12-10 | 15-7 | 15-7 | 12-10 | 13-9 | 10-12 | 10-12 | 87-67 |


| Detroit Tigers | Bos | NYY | Phila | Wash | CWS | Cleve | StL | Total |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Harry Coveleski | 4-1 | 4-1 | 5-0 | 3-1 | 8-2 | 3-1 | 2-3 | 29-9 |
| Hooks Dauss | 2-0 | 2-3 | 5-0 | 1-1 | 2-0 | 3-1 | 1-3 | 16-8 |
| Willie Mitchell-a | 0-1 | 1-1 | 1-0 | 4-1 | 2-0 | 1-2 | 0-1 | 9-5 |
| Jean Dubuc | 2-2 | 1-1 | 1-2 | 1-2 | 0-4 | 1-3 | 0-3 | 7-17 |
| Bill James | 0-5 | 1-3 | 1-2 | 1-1 | 1-2 | 0-1 | 1-1 | 5-15 |
| George Cunningham | 0-3 | 1-0 | 0-1 | 1-2 | 0-0 | 1-0 | 0-0 | 4-7 |
| Howard Ehmke | 0-0 | 0-0 | 1-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 1-0 | 0-0 | 2-0 |
| Bernie Boland | 0-1 | 0-1 | 1-1 | 1-2 | 0-1 | 0-2 | 0-4 | 2-12 |
| Earl Hamilton-a,t | 1-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 1-1 | 0-1 | 1-2 |
| George Boehler | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 |
| Eric Ericson | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-2 |
| Team | 9-13 | 11-11 | 15-7 | 12-10 | 13-9 | 11-11 | 5-17 | 76-78 |
| Cleveland Indians | Bos | NYY | Phila | Wash | CWS | Det | StL | Total |
| Jim Bagby | 1-4 | 2-2 | 3-0 | 4-1 | 4-1 | 5-0 | 2-4 | 21-12 |
| Stan Coveleski | 2-3 | 3-2 | 2-0 | 0-2 | 1-2 | 1-5 | 1-1 | 10-15 |
| Ed Klepfer | 0-1 | 1-1 | 2-0 | 2-1 | 3-1 | 0-0 | 1-2 | 9-6 |
| Fritz Coumbe | 0-0 | 1-1 | 1-2 | 2-1 | 1-1 | 1-0 | 2-0 | 8-5 |
| Guy Morton | 2-0 | 2-1 | 0-2 | 0-3 | 1-0 | 1-2 | 1-3 | 7-11 |
| Joe Boehling-a | 0-1 | 1-1 | 2-1 | 1-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 1-0 | 5-4 |
| Fred Beebe | 0-3 | 0-3 | 3-1 | 0-2 | 1-0 | 1-0 | 0-0 | 5-9 |
| Al Gould | 0-2 | 0-0 | 2-0 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 1-0 | 3-5 |
| Pop Boy Smith | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 1-0 | 1-0 | 0-1 | 2-1 |
| Willie Mitchell-t | 0-0 | 0-0 | 1-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 1-0 | 0-1 | 2-2 |
| Ken Penner | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 |
| Otis Lambeth | 0-1 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-5 |
| Grover Lowdermilk | 0-2 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 0-6 |
| Team | 5-17 | 10-12 | 16-6 | 9-13 | 12-10 | 11-11 | 9-13 | 72-82 |
| New York Yankees | Bos | Phila | Wash | CWS | Cleve | Det | StL | Total |
| Bob Shawkey | 1-2 | 3-1 | 3-3 | 2-1 | 3-1 | 2-0 | 5-0 | 19-8 |
| Nick Cullop | 0-3 | 2-0 | 1-2 | 0-3 | 3-1 | 2-0 | 4-1 | 12-10 |
| George Mogridge | 1-2 | 2-0 | 1-1 | 1-0 | 3-2 | 1-2 | 3-3 | 12-11 |
| Ray Fisher | 1-0 | 2-0 | 0-3 | 0-2 | 2-1 | 1-2 | 0-3 | 6-12 |
| Allan Russell | 1-1 | 1-3 | 1-1 | 1-5 | 0-1 | 2-2 | 0-2 | 6-15 |
| Ray Caldwell | 0-3 | 3-0 | 1-2 | 0-4 | 0-3 | 1-1 | 0-1 | 5-14 |
| Cliff Markle | 2-0 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 1-0 | 1-0 | 0-0 | 4-3 |
| Ray Keating | 2-0 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-2 | 0-0 | 2-5 |
| Urban Shocker | 1-2 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 1-1 | 0-0 | 2-5 |
| Slim Love | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-3 |
| Team | 9-13 | 13-9 | 7-15 | 4-18 | 12-10 | 11-11 | 12-10 | 68-86 |
| Philadelphia Athletics | Bos | NYY | Wash | CWS | Cleve | Det | StL | Total |
| Joe Bush | 3-3 | 3-3 | 1-3 | 2-2 | 1-2 | 2-2 | 2-4 | 14-19 |
| Elmer Myers | 0-3 | 1-3 | 3-5 | 1-4 | 3-3 | 1-3 | 2-5 | 11-26 |
| Jack Nabors | 1-4 | 2-2 | 2-3 | 1-4 | 1-2 | 2-3 | 0-3 | 9-21 |
| Tom Sheehan | 0-3 | 0-1 | 0-2 | 1-1 | 1-4 | 1-3 | 1-2 | 4-16 |
| Jing Johnson | 0-0 | 1-1 | 1-0 | 0-2 | 0-1 | 0-2 | 0-0 | 2-6 |
| Rube Bressler | 0-0 | 1-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 1-0 |
| George Hasselbecher | 1-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 1-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 1-2 |
| Rube Parnham | 1-1 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 1-2 |
| Weldon Wyckoff | 0-0 | 1-1 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 1-2 |
| Cap Crowell | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-2 | 0-1 | 1-0 | 0-0 | 1-5 |
| Red Lanning | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 |
| Socks Seibold | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-2 |
| Carl Ray | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-2 |
| Marsh Williams | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-0 | 0-1 | 0-0 | 1-1 | 1-1 | 0-4 |
| Team | 5-17 | 9-13 | 7-15 | 6-16 | 6-16 | 7-15 | 5-17 | 45-109 |
| No record: Harry Weaver |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

Pitcher records with multiple teams

| Joe Boehling | Bos | NY | Phila | Wash | CWS | Cleve | Det | StL | Total |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :---: |
| Washington | $0-0$ | $3-1$ | $2-1$ | -- | $4-1$ | $2-0$ | $2-0$ | $0-2$ | $13-5$ |
| Cleveland | $0-1$ | $1-1$ | $2-1$ | $1-0$ | $0-0$ | -- | $0-1$ | $1-0$ | $5-4$ |
| Boehling total | $\mathbf{0 - 1}$ | $\mathbf{4 - 2}$ | $\mathbf{4 - 2}$ | $\mathbf{1 - 0}$ | $\mathbf{4 - 1}$ | $\mathbf{2 - 0}$ | $\mathbf{2 - 1}$ | $\mathbf{1 - 2}$ | $\mathbf{1 8 - 9}$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Earl Hamilton | Bos | NY | Phila | Wash | CWS | Cleve | Det | StL | $\frac{\text { Total }}{0-0}$ |
| St. Louis | $0-0$ | $0-0$ | $0-0$ | $0-0$ | $0-0$ | $0-0$ | $0-0$ | -- | $0-0$ |
| Detroit | $1-0$ | $0-0$ | $0-0$ | $2-0$ | $0-0$ | $1-1$ | -- | $0-1$ | $1-2$ |
| St. Louis | $1-1$ | $0-2$ | $1-0$ | $1-1$ | $0-1$ | $0-1$ | $0-1$ | -- | $3-7$ |
| Hamilton total | $\mathbf{2 - 1}$ | $\mathbf{0 - 2}$ | $\mathbf{1 - 0}$ | $\mathbf{3 - 1}$ | $\mathbf{0 - 1}$ | $\mathbf{1 - 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 - 1}$ | $\mathbf{0 - 1}$ | $\mathbf{4 - 9}$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Willie Mitchell | Bos | NY | Phila | Wash | CWS | Cleve | Det | StL | Total |
| Cleveland | $0-0$ | $0-0$ | $1-0$ | $0-0$ | $0-1$ | -- | $1-0$ | $0-1$ | $2-2$ |
| Detroit | $0-1$ | $1-1$ | $1-0$ | $4-0$ | $2-0$ | $1-2$ | -- | $0-1$ | $9-5$ |
| Mitchell total | $\mathbf{0 - 1}$ | $\mathbf{1 - 1 1}$ | $\mathbf{2 - 0}$ | $\mathbf{4 - 0}$ | $\mathbf{2 - 1}$ | $\mathbf{1 - 2}$ |  |  |  |
|  | $\mathbf{1 - 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 - 2}$ | $\mathbf{1 1 - 7}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |



In mid-August, the Senators traded Joe Boehling, who was 13-5 for Washington, along with lighthitting OF Danny Moeller to Cleveland for OF Elmer Smith and 3b Joe Leonard in an effort to punch up their weak-hitting offense and stay in contention down the stretch.

Boehling went 5-4 for the Indians, Although Smith hit a respectable .293 and drove in 16 runs for the Senators, Washington sorely missed Boehling's mound presence down the stretch.

## 1916 American League Fielding

## Triple plays

July 26, Detroit Batter: Ward Miller, St. Louis
Browns Jimmy Austin at first and Burt Shotton at second. Miller flew out to Ty Cobb in CF, Cobb threw to SS Donie Bush to retire baserunner Shotton at 2b, Bush threw to 1b George Burns to nail Austin at first. St. Louis went on to win game 11-7.

Aug 26, New York Batter: George Sisler, StL
Browns Burt Shotton at second and Ward Miller at first. Sisler lined to Yankee 2b Paddy Baumann, who tagged Shotton and threw to 1b Wally Pipp to catch Ward Miller off base. Browns ace Carl Weilman, however, held the Yankees to only three hits for 41 St. Louis victory.


## Individual defensive achievements

| Date | $\underline{\text { Player }}$ |
| :--- | :--- |
| Apr 16 | Braggo Roth, Cleve |
| Apr 22 | Duffy Lewis, Bos |
| Apr 28 | Jimmie Walsh, Phi |
| Apr 30 | Bobby Veach, Det |
| May 20 | Jim Scott, Chi |
| July 29 | Duffy Lewis, Bos |
| Aug 10 | Clyde Milan, Wash |
| Sept 3\#2 | Elmer Miller, Wash |
| Sept 7 | Ty Cobb, Det |

Threw out Detroit's Ty Cobb, George Cunningham at home in 4-2 Detroit win Two OF assists in 9-2 loss to Senators; gunned down George McBride at $2 b$ and home. Threw out Boston's Sam Agnew and Hal Janvrin at home, but A's lost 5-0 Nailed Cleveland's Jack Graney; received assist on dropped throw scoring Terry Turner Picked off A's Wally Schang and Nap Lajoie in back-to-back plays in A's 10-7 win Made great catch, threw out Eddie Foster at 2b on same play in Bos 4-3 win Threw out Cleveland's Jack Graney and Tris Speaker in first inning as Wash won 7-0 Twice threw Detroit's Sam Crawford out at home, but Detroit ran off with 11-1 win Nailed both Boston's Tilly Walker and Olaf Henriksen at third, but Bos won 4-3 in 10 inngs

## Team five or more errors in one game

| Date | Team |  | Errors |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Apr 24 | Det |  | 6 |
| May 27 | Det |  | 5 |
| May 16 | Phila |  | 5 |
| June 13 | Phila |  | $\mathbf{8}$ |
| June 13 | Bos |  | 6 |
| June 13 | Wash | 6 |  |
| June 26 | StL | 5 |  |
| June 28 | Det | 5 |  |
| July 12 | NY | 7 |  |
| Sept 3\#1 | Wash | 5 |  |
| Sept 9 | Phila | 5 |  |

Details
OF Jack Dalton, C Oscar Stanage, P Geo. Cunngham each made 2 errors in 7-0 StL win C Oscar Stanage 2 errors; Cunningham, Veach, C Del Baker also made miscues
SS Jack Barry booted two grounders, 2b Nap Lajoie, CF Jimmy Walsh and 3b Larry Kopf all C Ralph Carroll, SS Whitey Witt, LF Schang two errors each, Lajoie and P Jing Johnson one each SS Ev Scott, 2b Hal Janvrin two each; errors by CF Tilly Walker, P Leonard in 8-7 15-inng win SS George McBride 3 errors; errors by 1b Rip Williams, 2b Ray Morgan, CF Clyde Milan v Bos C Hank Severeid 2 errors; errors by LF Shotton, 3b Jimmyy Austin, SS Doc Lavan in 7-3 win P Bill James, 2b Ralph Young 2 error; E by C Stanage allowed 7 UR in 16-3 loss to Wash SS Peckinpaugh, P Ray Fisher 2 errors; errors by Boone, Oldring Nunamaker in 16-0 loss to Det SS Geo McBride, 2b Eddie Foster w two errors, Bert Gallia with error but Gallia beat Det 6-5 C Ray Haley and SS Whitey Witt two errors each, P Elmer Myers w error in 5-4 loss to Det

## Fielding mishaps and oddities (individual)

| Date | Player/Team |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| May 30 | Description |  |
| June 7 | Zeb Terry, Chi |  |
| Two errors by 3b Ossie Vitt, error by 1b Geo. Burns led to all six St. Louis runs in 6-2 loss |  |  |
| June 13 | Zeb Terry, Chi | Second time within a week with three errors, but White Sox prevailed 6-5 in 11 innings |
| July 5 | Oscar Stanage, Det | Three errors, but went 5-5 with 4 RBIs as Detroit bombed Phila 16-9 |
| Aug 7 | Buck Weaver, Chi | Playing SS, Weaver w three errors. Detroit made 3 errors in 8 ${ }^{\text {th }}$ inning as Chi won 5-2. |

## 1916 American League Fielding Errors

Regular players and players who logged significant time at a listed position are shown. Errors listed show errors committed only at listed position. Only players with significant playing time are listed.

| Catcher | E |
| :---: | :---: |
| Oscar Stanage, Det | 38 |
| Steve O'Neill, Cleve | 15 |
| Les Nunamaker, NY | 13 |
| Ray Haley, Phi-Bos | 12 |
| Pinch Thomas, Bos | 11 |
| Roxy Walter, NY | 10 |
| Hank Severeid, StL | 10 |
| Billy Meyer, Phi | 9 |
| Grover Hartley, StL | 9 |
| Del Baker, Det | 6 |
| Red McKee, Det | 6 |
| Tom Daly, Cleve | 5 |
| Val Picinich, Phi | 5 |
| John Henry, Wash | 5 |
| Eddie Ainsmith, Wash | 5 |
| Ray Schalk, Chi | 3 |
| Hick Cady, Bos | 3 |
| First base | E |
| George Burns, Det | 14 |
| Dick Hoblitzell, Bos | 14 |
| Joe Judge, Wash | 9 |
| George Sisler, StL | 9 |
| Wally Pipp, NY | 8 |
| Jack Ness, Chi | 5 |
| Jack Fournier, Chi | 3 |
| Chick Gandil, Cleve | 2 |
| Stuffy McGinnis, Phila | 2 |
| Second base | E |
| Ralph Young, Det | 24 |
| Del Pratt, StL | 21 |
| Joe Gedeon, NY | 18 |
| Nap Lajoie, Phila | 17 |
| Eddie Foster, Wash | 14 |
| Eddie Collins, Chi | 13 |
| Jack Barry, Bos | 13 |
| Hal Janvrin, Bos | 10 |
| Ray Morgan, Wash | 9 |
| Bill Wambganss, Cleve | 7 |
| Shortstop | E |
| Whitey Witt, NY | 40 |
| George McBride, Wash | 31 |
| Roger Peckinpaugh, NY | 25 |
| Everett Scott, Bos | 24 |
| Donie Bush, Det | 23 |
| Ernie Johnson, StL | 21 |
| Bill Wambganss, Cleve | 20 |
| Zeb Terry, Chi | 19 |
| Doc Lavan, StL | 17 |
| Ray Chapman, Cleve | 12 |
| Hal Janvrin, Bos | 9 |
| Buck Weaver, Chi | 7 |
| Otis Lawry, Phi | 5 |
| Roy Grover, Phi | 5 |


| Third base | E |
| :---: | :---: |
| Buck Weaver, Chi | 21 |
| Charlie Pick, Phila | 20 |
| Jimmy Austin, StL | 17 |
| Terry Turner, Cleve | 15 |
| Frank Baker, NY | 13 |
| Ossie Vitt, Det | 13 |
| Larry Gardner, Bos | 12 |
| Fred McMullin, Chi | 12 |
| Eddie Foster, Wash | 10 |
| Joe Leonard, Wash | 8 |
| Joe Evans, Cleve | 7 |
| Ray Chapman, Cleve | 6 |
| Howard Shanks, Wash | 5 |
| Left Field | E |
| Bobby Veach, Det | 8 |
| Jack Graney, Cleve | 8 |
| Joe Jackson, Chi | 7 |
| Bunny High, NY | 7 |
| Burt Shotton, StL | 6 |
| Howard Shanks, Wash | 6 |
| Henri Rondeau, Wash | 4 |
| Duffy Lewis, Bos | 3 |
| Center Field | E |
| Clyde Milan, Wash | 18 |
| Armando Marsans, StL | 14 |
| Lee Magee, NY | 14 |
| Tilly Walker, Bos | 12 |
| Ty Cobb, Det | 11 |
| Amos Strunk, Phila | 9 |
| Tris Speaker, Cleve | 3 |
| Happy Felsch, Chi | 2 |
| Right Field | E |
| Braggo Roth, Cleve | 12 |
| Ward Miller, StL | 10 |
| Harry Heilmann, Det | 8 |
| Shano Collins, Chi | 8 |
| Frank Gilhooley, NY | 6 |
| Jimmie Walsh, Phila-Bos | 6 |
| Harry Hooper, Bos | 4 |
| Pitchers | E |
| Elmer Myers, Phi | 10 |
| Harry Coveleski, Det | 10 |
| Hooks Dauss, Det | 10 |
| Bob Shawkey, NY | 9 |
| Red Faber, Chi | 8 |
| Dave Davenport, StL | 8 |
| Ernie Shore, Bos | 8 |
| Carl Mays, Bos | 7 |
| Dutch Leonard, Bos | 7 |
| Fritz Coumbe, Cleve | 7 |
| Allan Russell, NY | 7 |
| Jim Scott, Chi | 7 |



## 1916 American League Injury and Ejections Summary

|  |  | Games |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Dates | Player, Team | Missed | Description |
| Apr 19 | Shag Thompson, Phi | 23 | Collision with RF Amos Strunk chasing 3b by Joe Judge, Wash |
| Apr 20 | Grover Hartley, StL | 13 | Hit by pitch thrown by Guy Morton, Cleve |
| May 3 | Frank Gilhooley, NY | 29 | Collision with RF Fritz Maisel chasing 3b by Harry Heilmann, Det |
| May 3 | Fritz Maisel, NY | 23 | Collision with CF Frank Gilhooley chasing 3b by Harry Heilmann, Det |
| May 5 | Howard Shanks, Wash | 5 | Collision with 2b Ray Morgan chasing single by Oscar Vitt, Det |
| May 5 | Ray Morgan, Wash | 10 | Collision with RF Howard Shanks chasing single by Oscar Vitt, Det |
| May 5 | Braggo Roth, Cleve | 6 | Colliision with 2b Ivan Howard chasing single by Frank Baker, NY |
| May 5 | Ivan Howard, Cleve | 19 | Colliision with RF Brago Roth chasing single by Frank Baker, NY |
| May 9 | Willie Mitchell, Cleve | 23 | Collided with Stuffy McGinnis, Phila in play at 1b |
| May 9 | Stuffy McGinnis, Ph | 1 | Collided with Cleve P Willie Mitchell in play at 1b |
| May 23 | Mike McNally, Phi | 22 | Hit by pitch thrown by Jean Dubuc, Det |
| May 31\#2 | Henri Rondeau, Wash | 23 | Collision with SS George McBride chasing single by Hal Janvrin, Bos |
| May 31\#2 | George McBride, Wash | 2 | Collision with LF Henri Rondeau chasing single by Hal Janvrin, Bos |
| June 5 | Joe Judge, Wash | 12 | Collision with C John Henry chasing foul ball v Phila |
| June 5 | John Hentry | 5 | Collision with 1b Joe Judge chasing foul ball v Phila |
| June 11 | Shano Collins, Chi | 1 | Collision with 2b Eddie Collins chasing single by Jack Graney, Cleve |
| June 19 | Frank Baker, NY | 11 | Struck by line drive double hit by Danny Moeller, Wash |
| June 20 | Jimmie Walsh, Phila | 6 | Collision with 2b Nap Lajoie chasing single by Del Gainer, Bos |
| June 20 | Nap Lajoie, Phil | 5 | Collision with RF Jimmie Walsh chasing single by Del Gainer, Bos |
| June 21 | Danny Moeller, Wash | 10 | Collision with 2b Eddie Foster chasing single by Wally Pipp, NY |
| July 3 \#2 | Del Baker, Det | 11 | Collision at home trying to tag baserunner Duffy Lewis, Bos |
| July 5 | Paddy Baumann, NY | 19 | Ran into RF fence chasing double by Ernie Johnson, StL |
| July 6 | Jimmie Walsh, Phila | 8 | Collision in RF with 2b Nap Lajoie while chasing single by Ralph Young, Det |
| July 6 | Nap Lajoie, Phila | 5 | Collision in RF with RF Jimmie Walsh while chasing single by Ralph Young, Det |
| July 6 | Ward Miller, StL | 3 | Injured sliding into second base v NY |
| July 12 | Howard Shanks, Wash | 1 | Struck by line drive hit by Steve O'Neill, Cleve |
| July 16 | Roger Peckinpaugh, NY | 2 | Collision in LF with Bunny High while chasing double by Chick Gandil, Cleve |
| July 16 | Bunny High, NY | 6 | Collision in LF with SS Roger Peckinpaugh while chasing 2b by Chick Gandil, Cleve |
| Aug 1 | Ray Chapman, Cleve | 1 | Collision in LF with Jack Graney chasing single by Ty Cobb, Det |
| Aug 2 | Solly Hofman, NY | 32 | Collision with RF Rube Oldring chasing double by George McBride, Wash |
| Aug 2 | Rube Oldring, NY | 38 | Collision with CF Solly Hofman chasing double by George McBride, Wash |
| Aug 19 | Doc Lavan, StL | 15 | Collision with 2b Del Pratt chasing single by Eddie Foster, StL |
| Aug 21 | Elmer Smith, Wash | 5 | Ran info RF fence chasing double by Hank Severeid, StL |
| Aug 21 | Braggo Roth, Cleve | 10 | Collision in LF with Jack Graney chasing triple by Wally Schang, Phila |
| Sept 7 | Sam Crawford, Det | 16 | Ran info RF fence chasing 2b by Olaf Henriksen, Bos; finished for season |
| Sept 14 | Larry Gardner, Bos | 1 | Struck by line drive hit by Eddie Foster, Wash |
| Injury summary by team |  | Injuries Games Missed |  |
| New York |  | 8 | 160 |
| Washington |  | 9 | 73 |
| Cleveland |  | 4 | 59 |
| Philadelphia |  | 6 | 48 |
| St. Louis |  | 3 | 31 |
| Detroit |  | 2 | 27 |
| Boston |  | 2 | 23 |
| Chicago |  | 2 | 18 |
| Ejections |  |  |  |
| May 25 | Tilly Walker, Bos | Argued | hird strike while batting v Cleve |
| May 29 | Napoleon Lajoie, Phila | Argued | hird strike while batting v NY |
| June 6 | Jack Fournier, Chi | Argued | hird strike while batting v Cleve |
| July 6 | Joe Jackson, Chi | Argued | third strike while batting v Wash |
| July 18 | Zeb Terry, Chi | Argued | hird strike while batting v NY |
| Aug 4 | Ray Haley, Phila | Argued | BB call while catching v Bos |
| Aug 19 | Wally Schang, Phila | Picked o | ff of 1b, argued call v Cleve |
| Sept 3\#2 | Oscar Stanage, Det | Argued | third strike while batting v Wash |

May 24, 1916

## Washington 9, St. Louis 1

## Senators Harry Harper no-hits Browns; pulls Washington to within two games of lead



Washington knocked off the league-leading Browns 9-1, but the big news was a no-hitter by the Senators Harry Harper.

Washington wasted no time putting the game away in the bottom of the first, scoring seven runs.. Charlie Jamieson hit a two-run single and Howard Shanks doubled home two more runs as the Senators sent 12 batters to the plate in the inning.

With the game well in hand, Harper was in total command, but had to battle control challenges in the first five innings, when he walked six hitters.

In the fourth, Harper walked Burt Shotton, Wade Miller, and Del Pratt to load the bases and, with two out, walked Armando Marsans scoring Shotton. Harper got out of the jam by getting Jimmy Austin to fly out to end the inning.

Harper's control problems continued in the fourth, when he walked Hank Severeid to start the inning, but the Browns could not capitalize. Harper walked Wade Miller, the Browns first batter to open the sixth, and, again, the Browns could not get anything going.

Harper then settled down and retired the Browns in order over the final three innings to complete his nohitter and give the Senators their second win in three games against the Browns and put Washington out of first place.

The win was Harper's seventh of the year against four losses. For Browns starter George Baumgardner, who absorbed the seven-run outburst in the first inning, the loss was his first decision of the season.

Overlooked in all the excitement of Harper's no-hitter was a 3-4 performance by Washington's Howard Shanks, who had three extra-base hits, including a two-run homer and a pair of doubles, along with four RBIs.

| St, Louis | AB | R | H | RBI | Washington | AB | R | H | RBI |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Shotton If | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | Morgan 2b | 4 | 1 | 1 | 0 |
| E Johnson ss | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Foster 3b | 5 | 1 | 3 | 1 |
| W Miller rf | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Milan cf | 4 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Sisler 1b | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Jamieson rf | 3 | 1 | 2 | 2 |
| Pratt 2b | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | a-Barber rf | 2 | 0 | 1 | 0 |
| Marsans cf | 3 | 0 | 1 | 1 | Judge 1b | 5 | 2 | 3 | 0 |
| Austin 3b | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Shanks lf | 4 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| Severeid c | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Henry c | 3 | 1 | 2 | 0 |
| Baumgardner p | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | McBride ss | 3 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| $\quad$ Park p | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Harper p | 4 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| Total | $\mathbf{0 7}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{1}$ | Total | $\mathbf{3 7}$ | $\mathbf{9}$ | $\mathbf{1 4}$ | $\mathbf{9}$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| St, Louis | 000 | 100 | $000-1$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Washington | 700 | 200 | $00 \mathrm{x}-9$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |

E -W Miller; Henry. LOB - StL 5, Wash 9. BB - Shotton, W Miller 2, Pratt, Marsans, Severeid; Morgan, Henry, McBride. 2B Shanks. 3b - Barber. HR - Shanks \#2 (off Park). CS - W Miller. GIDP- Judge.

| St, Louis | $\underline{\text { IP }}$ | $\underline{\text { H }}$ | $\underline{\text { R }}$ | $\underline{\text { ER }}$ | $\underline{\text { HR }}$ | $\underline{\text { BB }}$ | $\underline{\text { SO }}$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| Baumgardner L 0-1 | 0.0 | 4 | 5 | 5 | 0 | 1 | 0 |
| Park | 8.0 | 10 | 4 | 4 | 1 | 3 | 4 |


| Washington | $\underline{\text { IP }}$ | $\underline{\mathbf{H}}$ | $\underline{\text { R }}$ | $\underline{\text { ER }}$ | $\underline{\text { HR }}$ | $\underline{\text { BB }}$ | $\underline{\text { SO }}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Harper W $7-4$ | 9.0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 6 | 5 |

June 24, 1916

## Washington 2, Cleveland 0

## Joe Boehling no-hitter keeps Senators in front of St. Louis by one game

Lefty Joe Boehling fired a no-hit gem to beat Cleveland 2-0 and keep Washington (45-23) in first place by a game over secondplace St. Louis (44-24), who kept pace with an 8-4 win over the last-place Athletics.

Boehling and Indians' ace Jim Bagby locked up in scoreless duel for the first six innings when Howard Shanks walked, stole second and third and scored on a sac fly by Rip Williams.

Boehling continued to keep Cleveland at bay in the seventh and eighth innings and got an insurance run in the ninth when Eddie Foster doubled and scored on an RBI single by Shanks to put the Senators ahead 2-0.

In the bottom of the ninth, Boehling retired Steve O'Neill, pinch-hitter Bill
 Wambsganss and Jack Graney in order to nail down the win and complete his no-hitter. Boehling struck out five batters and walked three, with two of the baserunners erased when Ray Chapman and Tris Speaker were both gunned down by Senators C John Henry on steal attempts.

The no-hitter was Boehling's second win in a row and improved his record to 7-3 for the season. Bagby, who only allowed four hits, saw a two-game win streak snapped and fell to 10-5.

| Washington | AB | R | H | RBI | Cleveland | AB | R | H | RBI |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Rice rf | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Graney lf | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Foster 2b | 4 | 1 | 2 | 0 | Chapman ss | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Milan | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Speaker cf | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Shanks 3b | 3 | 1 | 1 | 1 | Roth rf | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| R Williams 1b | 3 | 0 | 0 | 1 | b- Turner 3b | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Jamieson lf | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Gandil 1b | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Henry c | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Howard 2b | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| McBride ss | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Evans 3b | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Boehling p | 3 | 0 | 1 | 0 | a- E. Smith ph | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Total | $\mathbf{2 6}$ | $\mathbf{2}$ | $\mathbf{4}$ | $\mathbf{2}$ | O'Neill c | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
|  |  |  |  |  | Bagby p | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
|  |  |  |  | c-Wambsganss ph | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 |  |

E -none. LOB - Wash 4, Cleve 1. BB -Shanks, Jamieson 3; Chapman, Speaker, Howard. 2b - Foster.. 2b - Bowhling. SB Shanks 2, Jamieson. CS-Speaker, Chapman. HBP - Rice (by Bagby). SF- Shanks. GIDP - Shanks, Henry.

| Washington | $\frac{\text { IP }}{}$ | $\frac{\mathbf{H}}{0}$ | $\frac{\mathbf{R}}{0}$ | $\frac{\text { ER }}{0}$ | $\frac{\text { HR }}{0}$ | $\frac{\text { BB }}{3}$ | $\frac{\text { SO }}{5}$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Bowhling W 7-3 | 9.0 | 0 | 0 |  |  |  |  |
| Cleveland | $\underline{\text { IP }}$ | $\frac{\mathbf{H}}{4}$ | $\frac{\mathbf{R}}{2}$ | $\frac{\text { ER }}{2}$ | $\frac{\text { HR }}{0}$ | $\frac{\text { BB }}{4}$ | $\frac{\text { SO }}{4}$ |
| Bagby L 10-5 | 9.0 | 4 |  |  |  |  |  |

## St. Louis 1, Washington 0



## Carl Weilman no-hitter lifts Browns into first place

With Washington and St. Louis tied for the AL lead with identical 71-49 records, Carl Weilman rose to the occasion with his finest pitching performance of the 1916 season, no-hitting the Senators 1-0, outdueling Harry Harper.

The win gave St. Louis a one-game lead over Washington, who had hung on to the AL lead for two months.

Weilman and Harper both pitched scoreless ball until the sixth, when Browns leadoff hitter Burt Shotton opened the inning with a single. Harper then walked Ward Miller, to move Shotton to second and, two batters later, Del Pratt doubled Shotton home with what proved to be the only run in the game.

Washington, meanwhile, could not touch Weilman. The Senators only managed three BB off Weilman, while striking out five times.

The loss was the Senators sixth loss in their past eight games, which dropped them out of first place for the first time since June 18. St. Louis won their ninth game in their past 10 contests, rebounding after losing a grueling 14-inning game to the Senators, snapping an eight-game Browns win streak.

For Weilman (21-5), the no-hitter was his sixth straight win, dating back to July 18, when he blanked Washington 1-0 to beat Walter Johnson. Harper (19-12) lost his second straight start after losing to Detroit 4-3 on Aug 16, giving up the winning run in the ninth inning.

The win was a form of payback for St. Louis, who were no-hit by Harper on May 24.

| Washington | AB | R | H | RBI | St. Louis | AB | R | H | RBI |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Morgan 2b | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Shotton lf | 4 | 1 | 1 | 0 |
| Foster 3b | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | W Miller rf | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Milan cf | 4 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Borton 1b | 4 | 0 | 2 | 0 |
| E Smith rf | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Pratt 2b | 3 | 0 | 1 | 1 |
| Shanks lf | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Marsans cf | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Judge 1b | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Severeid c | 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| McBride ss | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Austin 3b | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Henry c | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Wallace ss | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Harper p | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Weilman p | 3 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Total |  | $\mathbf{2 7}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | $\mathbf{0}$ | Total | $\mathbf{2 7}$ | $\mathbf{1}$ | $\mathbf{4}$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Washington | 000 | 000 | $\mathbf{0 0 0 - 0}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| St. Louis | 000 | 010 | $00 \mathrm{x}-1$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |

E -Foster. LOB - Washington 3, St. Louis 3. BB -Morgan 2, Shanks; W Miller 2, Pratt, Severeid. 2b - Pratt. 3b - Borton. SacScott, Gardner. CS - W Miller.

| Washington | $\frac{\mathbf{I P}}{}$ | $\frac{\mathbf{H}}{4}$ | $\frac{\mathbf{R}}{1}$ | $\frac{\text { ER }}{1}$ | $\frac{\text { HR }}{0}$ | $\frac{\text { BB }}{4}$ | $\frac{\text { SO }}{2}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Harper L 19-12 | 8.0 |  |  |  |  |  |  |

$\begin{array}{lccccccc}\text { St. Louis } & \underline{\text { IP }} & \underline{\mathbf{H}} & \frac{\mathbf{R}}{0} & \frac{\text { ER }}{0} & \frac{\text { HR }}{0} & \frac{\text { BB }}{3} & \frac{\text { SO }}{5} \\ \text { Weilman W 21-5 } & 9.0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & \end{array}$

## 1916 American League Replay Inside the Pennant Race

|  | Replay Results |  |  | Real Life Results |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | W-L | Pct. | GB |  | W-L | Pct. | GB |
| Boston Red Sox | 91-63 | . 591 | -- | Boston Red Sox | 91-63 | . 591 | -- |
| St. Louis Browns | 89-65 | . 578 | 2 | Chicago White Sox | 89-65 | . 578 | $21 / 2$ |
| Chicago White Sox | 88-66 | . 571 | 3 | Detroit Tigers | 87-67 | . 565 | $91 / 2$ |
| Washington Senators | 87-67 | . 565 | 4 | New York Yankees | 80-74 | . 519 | 17 |
| Detroit Tigers | 76-78 | . 494 | 15 | St. Louis Browns | 79-75 | . 513 | $321 / 2$ |
| Cleveland Indians | 72-82 | 468 | 19 | Cleveland Indians | 77-77 | . 500 | $391 / 2$ |
| New York Yankees | 68-86 | . 442 | 23 | Washington Senators | 76-77 | . 497 | $441 / 2$ |
| Philadelphia Athletics | 45-109 | . 292 | 78 | Philadelphia Athletics | 36-117 | . 235 | 58112 |

## 1916 American League Pennant Race month by month

| Standings thru April 30 |  |  |  |  |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- |
| April | $\underline{\text { W-L }}$ | $\underline{\text { Pct. }}$ | $\underline{\text { GB }}$ | Apr 30: Washington gets <br> off to fast start to get <br> 1916 AL replay <br> underway. |
| Washington | $14-4$ | .778 | -- |  |
| St. Louis | $11-7$ | .611 | 3 |  |
| New York | $10-8$ | .556 | 4 |  |
| Detroit | $9-9$ | .500 | 5 |  |
| Cleveland | $8-10$ | .444 | 6 |  |
| Chicago | $8-10$ | .444 | 6 |  |
| Boston | $8-10$ | .444 | 6 |  |
| Philadelphia | $4-14$ | .222 | 10 |  |


| May | W-L | $\underline{\text { Pct. }}$ | $\underline{\text { GB }}$ | $\underline{\text { Cumulative }}$ | $\underline{\text { W-L }}$ | Pct. | $\underline{\text { GB }}$ | May 31: Browns surge to top <br> and take a three-game lead |  |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| St. Louis | $22-6$ | .786 | -- | St. Louis | $33-13$ | .717 | -- |  |  |
| Chicago | $18-10$ | .643 | 4 | Washington | $30-16$ | .652 | 3 | over Washington. Rest of $A L$ <br> falls well behind in race. |  |
| Washington | $16-12$ | .571 | 6 | Chicago | $26-20$ | .565 | 7 |  |  |
| Detroit | $13-15$ | .464 | 9 | Detroit | $26-20$ | .565 | 7 |  |  |
| Boston | $12-16$ | .429 | 10 | Boston | $20-26$ | .435 | 13 |  |  |
| Cleveland | $10-18$ | .357 | 12 | Cleveland | $20-26$ | .435 | 13 |  |  |
| New York | $10-18$ | .357 | 12 | New York | $20-26$ | .435 | 13 |  |  |
| Philadelphia | $9-19$ | .321 | 13 | Philadelphia | $13-33$ | .283 | 20 |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |


| June | W-L | Pct. | $\underline{\text { GB }}$ |  | Cumulative | $\underline{\text { W-L }}$ | $\underline{\text { Pct. }}$ | $\underline{\text { GB }}$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |

Standings thru July 31

| July | W-L | Pct. | GB | Cumulative | W-L | Pct. | GB |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Boston | 19-9 | . 679 | -- | Washington | 61-41 | . 598 |  | July 31: Senators rule the roost, |
| New York | 16-12 | . 571 | 3 | St. Louis | 60-42 | . 588 | 1 | but only by one game over St. Louis Red Sox creep closer to |
| Cleveland | 15-13 | . 536 | 4 | Boston | 56-46 | . 549 | 5 | lead. |
| Chicago | 14-14 | . 500 | 5 | Chicago | 55-47 | . 539 | 6 |  |
| Washington | 13-15 | . 464 | 6 | New York | 50-52 | . 490 | 11 | Chicago continues to win, but |
| Detroit | 12-16 | . 429 | 7 | Detroit | 49-53 | . 480 | 12 | unable to gain. Detroit falls 12 games behind |
| St. Louis | 12-16 | . 429 | 7 | Cleveland | 43-57 | . 441 | 16 |  |
| Philadelphia | 7-21 | . 250 | 12 | Philadelphia | 32-70 | . 314 | 29 |  |


| August | W-L | Pct. | GB | Cumulative | W-L | Pct. | GB | Aug 31: St. Louis |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- |
| Chicago | $19-9$ | .679 | -- | St. Louis | $78-54$ | .585 | -- | regains lead, but <br> Chicago, Boston, and |
| Boston | $18-10$ | .643 | 1 | Chicago | $74-56$ | .569 | 2 | Chas <br> Cleveland |
| $17-11$ | .607 | 2 | Boston | $74-56$ | .569 | 2 | Washington all within |  |
| three games. |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| St. Louis | $16-12$ | .571 | 3 | Washington | $73-57$ | .562 | 3 |  |
| Detroit | $15-13$ | .536 | 4 | Detroit | $64-66$ | .492 | 12 |  |
| Washington | $12-16$ | .429 | 7 | Cleveland | $62-68$ | .477 | 14 |  |
| New York | $9-19$ | .321 | 10 | New York | $59-71$ | .454 | 17 |  |
| Philadelphia | $6-22$ | .214 | 13 | Baltimore | $38-92$ | .292 | 38 |  |

Standings thru September 26 (Final)

| September | W-L | Pct. | GB | Final | W-L | Pct. | GB | Final standings: Boston seizes first place after long slog to top. Red Sox clinch pennant on next-to-last day of season. Browns finish second, Chicago third and Senators end season in fourth place. |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Boston | 17-7 | . 708 |  | Boston | 91-63 | . 591 | -- |  |
| Chicago | 14-10 | . 583 | 3 | St. Louis | 89-65 | . 578 | 2 |  |
| Detroit | 14-10 | . 583 | 3 | Chicago | 88-66 | . 571 | 3 |  |
| Washington | 13-11 | . 542 | 4 | Washington | 87-67 | . 565 | 4 |  |
| Cleveland | 12-12 | . 500 | 5 | Detroit | 76-78 | . 494 | 15 |  |
| New York | 10-14 | . 417 | 7 | Cleveland | 72-82 | . 468 | 19 |  |
| St. Louis | 9-15 | . 375 | 8 | New York | 68-86 | . 442 | 23 |  |
| Philadelphia | 9-15 | . 375 | 10 | Philadelphia | 45-109 | . 292 | 46 |  |

## Team records Month by Month

| Boston Red Sox |  |  |  |  |  | G |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Month by month | W-L | Pct. | Cumulative | W-L | Pct. | Cumulative |
| April | 8-10 | . 444 | April | 8-10 | . 444 | -6 |
| May | 12-16 | . 429 | May | 20-26 | . 435 | -13 |
| June | 17-11 | . 607 | June | 37-37 | . 500 | -11 |
| July | 19-9 | . 679 | July | 56-46 | . 549 | -5 |
| August | 18-10 | . 643 | August | 74-56 | . 569 | -2 |
| September | 17-7 | . 708 | September | 91-63 | . 591 | +2 |
| Total | 91-63 | . 591 |  |  |  |  |
| St. Louis Browns |  |  |  |  |  | GB |
| Month by month | W-L | Pct. | Cumulative | W-L | Pct. | Cumulative |
| April | 11-7 | . 611 | April | 11-7 | . 611 | -3 |
| May | 22-6 | . 786 | May | 33-13 | . 717 | +3 |
| June | 15-13 | . 536 | June | 48-26 | . 649 | -- |
| July | 12-16 | . 429 | July | 60-42 | . 588 | -1 |
| August | 16-12 | . 571 | August | 76-54 | . 585 | -- |
| September | 13-11 | . 542 | September | 89-65 | . 578 | -2 |
| Total | 89-65 | . 578 |  |  |  |  |
| Chicago White Sox |  |  |  |  |  | GB |
| Month by month | W-L | Pct. | Cumulative | W-L | Pct. | Cumulative |
| April | 8-10 | . 444 | April | 8-10 | . 444 | -6 |
| May | 18-10 | . 643 | May | 26-20 | . 565 | -7 |
| June | 15-13 | . 536 | June | 41-33 | . 554 | -7 |
| July | 14-14 | . 500 | July | 55-47 | . 539 | -6 |
| August | 19-9 | . 679 | August | 74-56 | . 569 | -2 |
| September | 14-10 | . 583 | September | 88-66 | . 571 | -3 |
| Total | 88-66 | . 571 |  |  |  |  |
| Washington Senators |  |  | GB |  |  |  |
| Month by month | W-L | Pct. | Cumulative | W-L | Pct. | Cumulative |
| April | 14-4 | . 778 | April | 14-4 | . 778 | +3 |
| May | 16-12 | . 571 | May | 30-16 | . 652 | -3 |
| June | 18-10 | . 643 | June | 48-26 | . 649 | -- |
| July | 13-15 | . 464 | July | 61-41 | . 598 | -- |
| August | 12-16 | . 429 | August | 73-57 | . 562 | -3 |
| September | 14-10 | . 583 | September | 87-67 | . 565 | -4 |
| Total | 87-67 | . 565 |  |  |  |  |
| Detroit Tigers |  |  |  |  |  | GB |
| Month by month | W-L | Pct. | Cumulative | W-L | Pct. | Cumulative |
| April | 9-9 | . 500 | April | 9-9 | . 500 | -5 |
| May | 13-15 | . 464 | May | 49-53 | . 480 | -12 |
| July | 12-16 | . 429 | July | 42-60 | . 412 | -37 |
| August | 15-13 | . 536 | August | 64-66 | . 492 | -12 |
| September | 12-12 | . 500 | September | 76-78 | . 494 | -19 |
| Total | 76-78 | . 494 |  |  |  |  |

## Team records Month by Month

continued

| Cleveland Indians |  |  |
| :--- | ---: | ---: |
| Month by month | $\underline{\text { W-L }}$ | $\underline{\text { Pct. }}$ |
| April | $8-10$ | .444 |
| May | $12-16$ | .429 |
| June | $10-18$ | .357 |
| July | $15-13$ | .536 |
| August | $17-11$ | .607 |
| September | $10-14$ | .417 |
| Total | $\mathbf{7 2 - 8 2}$ | .468 |

New York Yankees

| Month by month |  | $\underline{\text { W-L }}$ | $\underline{\text { Pct. }}$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| April |  | $10-8$ | .556 |
| May |  | $10-18$ | .357 |
| June | $14-14$ | .500 |  |
| July |  | $16-12$ | .571 |
| August |  | $9-19$ | .321 |
| September | $9-15$ | .375 |  |
| Total | $\mathbf{6 8 - 8 6}$ | .442 |  |


| Cumulative |  | W-L | Pct. | Cumulative |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :---: | :---: |
| April | $10-8$ | .556 | -4 |  |
| May | $20-26$ | .435 | -13 |  |
| June | $34-40$ | .459 | -14 |  |
| July | $50-52$ | .490 | -11 |  |
| August | $59-71$ | .454 | -17 |  |
| September | $68-86$ | .442 | -23 |  |

Philadelphia Athletics

| Month by month | $\underline{\text { W-L }}$ | $\underline{\text { Pct. }}$ | Cumulative |  | W-L | Pct. | Cumulative |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :---: |
| April | $4-14$ | .222 |  | April | $4-14$ | .222 | -10 |
| May | $9-19$ | .321 | May | $13-33$ | .283 | -20 |  |
| June | $8-20$ | .286 | June | $21-53$ | .284 | -27 |  |
| July | $11-17$ | .393 | July | $32-70$ | .314 | -19 |  |
| August | $6-22$ | .214 | August | $38-92$ | .292 | -38 |  |
| September | $7-17$ | .292 | September | $45-109$ | .292 | -46 |  |
| Total | $\mathbf{4 5 - 1 0 9}$ | .292 |  |  |  |  |  |

## Miscellaneous team statistics



## April Scores

| Date | Gm | Boston |  | NYY |  | Phila |  | Wash |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Apr 11 | 1 | at Wash | 8-0 | at Phil | 11-3 | NYY | 3-11 | Bos | 0-8 |
| Apr 12 | 2 | at Wash | 5-0 | at Phil | 11-3 | NYY | 3-11 | Bos | 0-5 |
| Apr 13 | 3 | at Wash | 3-4 | at Phil | 7-5 | NYY | 5-7 | Bos | 4-3 |
| Apr 14 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Apr 15 | 4 | at Phil | 13-0 | at Wash | 3-0 | Bos | 0-13 | NYY | 0-3 |
| Apr 16 | 5 | at Phil | 6-1 | at Wash | 2-4 | Bos | 1-6 | NYY | 4-2 |
| Apr 17 | 6 | at Phil | 6-1 | at Wash | 2-7 | Bos | 1-6 | NYY | 7-2 |
| Apr 18 | 7 | NYY | 2-3 | at Bos | 3-2 | Wash | 4-10 | at Phil | 10-4 |
| Apr 19 | 8 | NYY | 4-6 | at Bos | 6-4 | Wash | 0-8 | at Phil | 8-0 |
| Apr 20 | 9 | NYY | 3-2 (11) | at Bos | (11) 2-3 | Wash | 4-10 | at Phil | 10-4 |
| Apr 21 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Apr 22 | 10 | Wash | 2-9 | Phil | 2-3 | at NYY | 3-2 | at Bos | 9-2 |
| Apr 23 | 11 | Wash | 1-4 | Phil | 0-4 | at NYY | 4-0 | at Bos | 4-1 |
| Apr 24 | 12 | Wash | 0-1 | Phil | 1-4 | at NYY | 4-1 | at Bos | 1-0 |
| Apr 25 | 13 | at NYY | 0-3 | Bos | 3-0 | at Wash | 2-4 | Phil | 4-2 |
| Apr 26 | 14 | at NYY | (10) 3-4 | Bos | 4-3 (10) | at Wash | 1-3 | Phil | 3-1 |
| Apr 27 | 15 | at NYY | 5-6 | Bos | 6-5 | at Wash | 7-8 | Phil | 8-7 |
| Apr 28 | 16 | Phil | 5-0 | Wash | 5-2 | $\begin{aligned} & \hline \text { at } \\ & \text { Bos } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | 0-5 | at NYY | 2-5 |
| Apr 29 | 17 | Phil | 2-0 | Wash | 3-7 | $\begin{aligned} & \text { at } \\ & \text { Bos } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | 0-2 | at NYY | 7-3 |
| Apr 30 | 18 | Phil | (10) 3-4 | Wash | 1-4 | at Bos | 4-3 (10) | at NYY | 4-1 |
| Home |  |  | 3-6 |  | 4-5 |  | 0-9 |  | 6-3 |
| Away |  |  | 5-4 |  | 6-3 |  | 4-5 |  | 8-1 |
| April |  | 18 | 8-10 |  | 10-8 |  | 4-14 |  | 14-4 |




|  |  |  |  | May Scores |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Date | Gm | Chicago |  | Cleve |  | Det |  | StL |  |
| May 1 | 19 | Bos | 2-4 (13) | Wash | 0-4 | NYY | 2-1 | Phil | 3-0 |
| May 2 | 20 | Bos | 2-1 | Wash | 0-8 | NYY | 6-2 | Phil | 6-5 (10) |
| May 3 | 21 | Bos | 5-4 | Wash | 1-11 | NYY | 11-0 | Phil | 11-1 |
| May 4 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| May 5 | 22 | Phil | 5-6 | NYY | 0-3 | Wash | 5-2 | Bos | 2-1 |
| May 6 | 23 | Phil | 12-5 | NYY | 7-1 | Wash | 9-8 | Bos | 3-5 |
| May 7 | 24 | Phil | 10-3 | NYY | 0-8 | Wash | 11-0 | Bos | 0-1 |
| May 8 | 25 | NYY | 11-1 | Phil | 1-3 | Bos | 5-11 | Wash | 2-1 |
| May 9 | 26 | NYY | 5-4 (10) | Phil | 13-3 | Bos | 2-3 | Wash | 6-2 |
| May 10 | 27 | NYY | 7-4 | Phil | 4-5 | Bos | 6-4 | Wash | 3-2 (10) |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| May 12 | 28 | Wash | 4-3 | Bos | 1-0 | Phil | 2-13 | NYY | 6-5 |
| May 13 | 29 | Wash | 5-7 | Bos | 2-1 | Phil | 4-7 | NYY | 1-2 (12) |
| May 14 | 30 | Wash | 0-5 | Bos | 2-3 | Phil | 6-5 | NYY | 3-1 |
| May 15 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| May 16 | 31 | at Bos | 1-2 | at Wash | 0-2 | at NYY | 1-3 (11) | at Phil | 4-1 |
| May 17 | 32 | at Bos | 3-2 | at Wash | 6-2 | at NYY | 3-4 (11) | at Phil | 2-1 |
| May 18 | 33 | at Bos | 8-0 | at Wash | 0-2 | at NYY | 0-2 | at Phil | 11-3 |
| May 19 | 34 | at Phil | 5-4 | at NYY | 7-1 | at Wash | 2-3 | at Bos | 8-5 |
| May 20 | 35 | at Phil | 7-10 | at NYY | 2-3 | at Wash | 13-0 | at Bos | 4-3 |
| May 21 | 36 | at Phil | 7-2 | at NYY | 6-5 | at Wash | 0-3 | at Bos | 3-2 |
| May 22 | 37 | at NYY | 6-4 | at Phil | 3-0 | at Bos | 3-5 | at Wash | 0-1 |
| May 23 | 38 | at NYY | 5-3 | at Phil | 4-8 | at Bos | 1-4 | at Wash | 10-8 |
| May 24 | 39 | at NYY | 17-2 | at Phil | 16-5 | at Bos | 6-1 | at Wash | 1-9 |
| May 25 | 40 | at Wash | 2-10 | at Bos | 0-1 | at Phil | 1-0 | at NYY | 2-0 |
| May 26 | 41 | at Wash | 0-3 | at Bos | 1-7 | at Phil | 13-2 | at NYY | 7-6 |
| May 27 | 42 | at Wash | 7-0 | at Bos | 2-0 | at Phil | 5-11 | at NYY | 4-12 |
| May 28 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| May 29 | 43 | at Cleve | 5-3 | Chi | 3-5 | at StL | 2-4 | Det | 4-2 |
| May 30 | 44 | at Cleve | 1-2 | Chi | 2-1 | at StL | 2-6 | Det | 6-2 |
| May 31\#1 | 45 | at Cleve | 7-3 (11) | Chi | 3-7 (11) | at StL | 4-5 | Det | 5-4 |
| May 31\#2 | 46 | at Cleve | 0-6 | Chi | 6-0 | at StL | 1-5 | Det | 5-1 |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Home |  |  | 7-4 |  | 6-10 |  | 8-4 |  | 13-3 |
| Away |  |  | 11-6 |  | 6-6 |  | 4-12 |  | 9-3 |
| May |  | 28 | 18-10 | 28 | 12-16 | 28 | 13-15 | 28 | 22-6 |
| Season |  |  | 26-20 |  | 20-26 |  | 22-24 |  | 33-13 |

June Scores

| Date | Gm | Boston |  | NYY |  | Phila |  | Wash |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Jun 1 | 47 | at Phil | 5-7 | at Wash | 2-3 | Bos | 7-5 | NYY | 3-2 |
| Jun 2 | 48 | at Phil | 5-3 | at Wash | 2-1 | Bos | 3-5 | NYY | 1-2 |
| Jun 3 | 49 | at Phil | 10-1 | at Wash | 1-2 | Bos | 1-10 | NYY | 2-1 |
| Jun 4 | 50 | at Phil | 7-4 | at Wash | 1-3 | Bos | 4-7 | NYY | 3-1 |
| Jun 5 | 51 | NYY | 4-1 | at Bos | 1-4 | Wash | 4-8 | at Phil | 8-4 |
| Jun 6 | 52 | NYY | 8-1 | at Bos | 1-8 | Wash | 7-2 | at Phil | 2-7 |
| Jun 7 | 53 | NYY | 2-7 | at Bos | 7-2 | Wash | 4-3 | at Phil | 3-4 |
| Jun 8 | 54 | NYY | 1-0 (11) | at Bos | 0-1 (11) | Wash | 4-6 | at Phil | 6-4 |
| Jun 9 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Jun 10 | 55 | Wash | 7-8 | Phil | 5-6 (12) | at NYY | 6-5 (12) | at Bos | 8-7 |
| Jun 11 | 56 | Wash | 6-1 | Phil | 3-4 | at NYY | 4-3 | at Bos | 1-6 |
| Jun 12 | 57 | Wash | 1-6 | Phil | 5-2 | at NYY | 2-5 | at Bos | 6-1 |
| Jun 13 | 58 | Wash | 8-7 (15) | Phil | 10-5 | at NYY | 5-10 | at Bos | $\begin{array}{r} 7-8 \\ (15) \end{array}$ |
| Jun 14 | 59 | at NYY | 0-4 | Bos | 4-0 | at Wash | 1-0 | Phil | 0-1 |
| Jun 15 | 60 | at NYY | 5-6 | Bos | 6-5 | at Wash | 0-2 | Phil | 2-0 |
| Jun 16 | 61 | at NYY | 5-4 | Bos | 4-5 | at Wash | 3-4 | Phil | 4-3 |
| Jun 17 | 62 | at NYY | 0-1 | Bos | 1-0 | at Wash | 0-3 | Phil | 3-0 |
| Jun 18 | 63 | Phil | 1-5 | 1-2 (13) | 0-2 | at Bos | 5-1 | at NYY | 2-0 |
| Jun 19 | 64 | Phil | 9-2 | Wash | 0-17 | at Bos | 2-9 | at NYY | 17-0 |
| Jun 20 | 65 | Phil | 3-2 (10) | Wash | 5-6 | at Bos | 2-3 (10) | at NYY | 6-5 |
| Jun 21 | 66 | Phil | 3-2 | Wash | 5-4 | at Bos | 2-3 | at NYY | 4-5 |
| Jun 22 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Jun 23 | 67 | at Chi | 5-4 | at Det | 4-3 | at StL | 2-7 | at Cleve | 3-2 |
| Jun 24 | 68 | at Chi | 0-3 | at Det | 7-1 | at StL | 4-8 | at Cleve | 2-0 |
| Jun 25 | 69 | at Chi | 5-2 | at Det | 2-13 | at StL | 4-12 | at Cleve | 3-7 |
| Jun 26 | 70 | at Chi | 4-2 | at Det | 7-1 | at StL | 3-7 | at Cleve | 7-1 |
| Jun 27 | 71 | at StL | 0-3 | at Cleve | 10-3 | at Chi | 2-1 | at Det | 6-1 |
| Jun 28 | 72 | at StL | 0-10 | at Cleve | 1-5 | at Chi | 0-9 | at Det | 16-3 |
| Jun 29 | 73 | at StL | 2-0 | at Cleve | 5-0 | at Chi | 1-3 | at Det | 1-5 |
| Jun 30 | 74 | at StL | 5-0 | at Cleve | 2-0 | at Chi | 3-5 | at Det | 2-5 |
| Home |  |  | 8-4 |  | 6-6 |  | 3-5 |  | 6-2 |
| Away |  |  | 9-7 |  | 8-8 |  | 5-15 |  | 12-8 |
| June |  | 28 | 17-11 | 28 | 14-14 | 28 | 8-20 | 28 | 18-10 |

## June Scores

|  | Chicago |  | Cleve |  | Det |  | StL |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 47 | at StL | 3-1 | Det | 2-1 | at Cleve | 1-2 | Chi | 1-3 |
| 48 | at StL | 2-0 | Det | 1-3 | at Cleve | 8-1 | Chi | 0-2 |
| 49 | at StL | 6-1 | Det | 11-2 | at Cleve | 2-11 | Chi | 1-6 |
| 50 | at StL | 4-3 (10) | Det | 4-8 | at Cleve | 8-4 | Chi | 3-4 (10) |
| 51 | Det | 2-5 | at StL | 0-3 | at Chi | 5-1 | Cleve | 3-0 |
| 52 | Det | 6-11 | at StL | 5-6 | at Chi | 11-6 | Cleve | 6-5 |
| 53 | Det | 2-1 | at StL | 0-1 | at Chi | 1-2 | Cleve | 1-0 |
| 54 | Det | 3-6 | at StL | 8-6 | at Chi | 6-3 | Cleve | 6-8 |
| 55 | Cleve | 1-3 | at Chi | 3-1 | StL | 3-5 | at Det | 5-2 |
| 56 | Cleve | 3-2 | at Chi | 2-3 | StL | 3-0 | at Det | 0-3 |
| 57 | Cleve | 5-0 | at Chi | 0-5 | StL | 5-0 | at Det | 0-5 |
| 58 | Cleve | 6-5 (11) | at Chi | 5-6 (11) | StL | 1-3 | at Det | 3-1 |
| 59 | at Det | 2-4 | StL | 3-1 | Chi | 4-2 | at Cleve | 1-3 |
| 60 | at Det | 8-1 | StL | 2-4 (11) | Chi | 1-8 | at Cleve | 4-2 (11) |
| 61 | at Det | 4-5 | StL | 0-14 | Chi | 5-4 | at Cleve | 14-0 |
| 62 | at Det | 1-6 | StL | 6-1 | Chi | 6-1 | at Cleve | 1-6 |
| 63 | StL | 10-2 | $\begin{aligned} & \text { at } \\ & \text { Det } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | 5-0 | Cleve | 0-5 | at Chi | 2-10 |
| 64 | StL | 3-5 | $\begin{aligned} & \hline \text { at } \\ & \text { Det } \end{aligned}$ | 5-1 | Cleve | 1-5 | at Chi | 5-3 |
| 65 | StL | 5-10 (10) | $\begin{aligned} & \text { at } \\ & \text { Det } \end{aligned}$ | 2-6 | Cleve | 6-2 | at Chi | 7-5 (10) |
| 66 | StL | 5-2 | at Det | 0-6 | Cleve | 6-0 | at Chi | 2-5 |
| 67 | Bos | 4-5 | Wash | 2-3 | NYY | 3-4 | Phil | 7-2 |
| 68 | Bos | 3-0 | Wash | 0-2 | NYY | 1-7 | Phil | 8-4 |
| 69 | Bos | 2-5 | Wash | 8-3 | NYY | 13-2 | Phil | 12-4 |
| 70 | Bos | 2-4 | Wash | 1-7 | NYY | 1-7 | Phil | 7-3 |
| 71 | Phil | 1-2 | NYY | 3-10 | Wash | 1-6 | Bos | 3-0 |
| 72 | Phil | 9-0 | NYY | 5-0 | Wash | 3-16 | Bos | 10-3 |
| 73 | Phil | 3-1 | NYY | 0-5 | Wash | 5-1 | Bos | 0-2 |
| 74 | Phil | 5-3 | NYY | 0-2 | Wash | 5-2 | Bos | 0-5 |
|  |  | 10-10 |  | 6-10 |  | 10-10 |  | 9-7 |
|  |  | 5-3 |  | 4-8 |  | 5-3 |  | 6-6 |
|  | 28 | 15-13 |  | 10-18 | 28 | 15-13 | 28 | 15-13 |



|  |  |  |  | July Scores |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Date | Gm | Chicago |  | Cleve |  | Det |  | StL |  |
| July 1 | 75 | NYY | 2-1 (10) | Phil | 2-0 | Bos | 0-6 | Wash | 3-2 |
| July 2 | 76 | NYY | 1-0 (10) | Phil | 14-4 | Bos | 1-0 (12) | Wash | 3-4 |
| July 3 (1) | 77 | NYY | 4-0 | Phil | 7-3 | Bos | 6-5 (12) | Wash | 2-3 |
| July 3 (2) | 78 | NYY | 0-3 | Phil | 6-7 | Bos | 4-3 | Wash | 1-5 |
| July 4 | 79 | Wash | 4-5 | Bos | 1-3 | Phil | 10-12 | NYY | 6-8 (11) |
| July 5 | 80 | Wash | 5-0 | Bos | 1-6 | Phil | 16-9 | NYY | 4-2 |
| July 6 | 81 | Wash | 4-2 | Bos | 1-3 | Phil | 5-6 (10) | NYY | 4-1 |
| July 7 | 82 | Wash | 6-1 | Bos | 1-6 | Phil | 6-5 (10) | NYY | 2-3 |
| July 8 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| July 9 | 83 | at Bos | 3-2 | at Wash | 2-1 | at NYY | 3-2 | at Phil | 6-0 |
| July 10 | 84 | at Bos | 6-4 | at Wash | 2-1 (10) | at NYY | 0-3 | at Phil | 1-8 |
| July 11 | 85 | at Bos | 5-1 | at Wash | 4-3 | at NYY | 0-3 | at Phil | 14-4 |
| July 12 | 86 | at Bos | 2-4 | at Wash | 2-6 | at NYY | 16-0 | at Phil | 4-10 |
| July 13 | 87 | at Phil | 9-2 | at NYY | 3-4 | at Wash | 4-9 | at Bos | 2-11 |
| July 14 | 88 | at Phil | 1-5 | at NYY | 7-6 | at Wash | 6-7 (10) | at Bos | 0-10 |
| July 15 | 89 | at Phil | 2-3 (11) | at NYY | 1-2 | at Wash | 7-8 | at Bos | 0-3 |
| July 16 | 90 | at Phil | 14-4 | at NYY | 7-6 | at Wash | 7-8 (10) | at Bos | 2-3 (17) |
| July 17 | 91 | at NYY | 2-4 | at Phil | 2-1 | at Bos | 7-4 | at <br> Wash | 2-3 (10) |
| July 18 | 92 | at NYY | 0-3 | at Phil | 9-5 | at Bos | 3-0 | at <br> Wash | 1-0 |
| July 19 | 93 | at NYY | 3-0 | at Phil | 7-8 | at Bos | 0-5 | at Wash | 4-3 |
| July 20 | 94 | at NYY | 7-4 | at Phil | 12-9 | at Bos | 5-9 | at Wash | 5-4 |
| July 21 | 95 | at Wash | 4-2 | at Bos | 1-2 | at Phil | 2-6 | at NYY | 1-5 |
| July 22 | 96 | at Wash | 3-4 (14) | at Bos | 0-2 | at Phil | 16-0 | at NYY | 5-0 |
| July 23 | 97 | at Wash | 2-3 | at Bos | 10-4 | at Phil | 1-5 | at NYY | 1-7 |
| July 24 | 98 | at Wash | 0-1 | at Bos | 4-5 | at Phil | 1-9 | at NYY | 1-2 |
| July 25 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| July 26 | 99 | at Cleve | 2-4 | Chi | 4-2 | StL | 7-11 | at Det | 11-7 |
| July 27 | 100 | at Cleve | 6-7 (10) | Chi | 7-6 (10) | StL | 5-1 | at Det | 1-5 |
| July 28 | 101 | at Cleve | 0-7 | Chi | 7-0 | StL | 2-13 | at Det | 13-2 |
| July 29 | 102 | at Cleve | 1-3 | Chi | 3-1 | StL | 2-4 | at Det | 4-2 |
| July 30 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| July 31 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Home |  |  | 6-2 |  | 7-5 |  | 6-6 |  | 3-5 |
| Away |  |  | 8-12 |  | 9-7 |  | 6-10 |  | 9-11 |
| July |  | 28 | 14-14 | 28 | 16-12 | 28 | 12-16 | 28 | 12-16 |



|  |  |  | Chicago | August Scores |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Date | Gm |  |  |  | Cleve |  | Det |  | StL |
| Aug 1 | 103 | StL | 3-4 (13) | Det | 11-3 | at Cleve | 3-11 | at Chi | 4-3 (13) |
| Aug 2 | 104 | StL | 2-1 | Det | 2-0 | at Cleve | 0-2 | at Chi | 1-2 |
| Aug 3 | 105 | StL | 6-3 | Det | 7-2 | at Cleve | 2-7 | at Chi | 3- |
| Aug 4 | 106 | StL | 10-2 | Det | 2-5 | at Cleve | 5-2 | at Chi | 2-10 |
| Aug 5 | 107 | Det | 0-1 | at StL | 1-2 | at Chi | 1-0 | Cleve | 2-1 |
| Aug 6 | 108 | Det | 12-2 | at StL | 4-3 (10) | at Chi | 2-12 | Cleve | 3-4 (10) |
| Aug 7 | 109 | Det | 5-2 | at StL | 2-3 (11) | at Chi | 2-5 | Cleve | 3-2 (11) |
| Aug 8 | 110 | Det | 2-4 (11) | at StL | 8-6 | at Chi | 4-2 (11) | Cleve | 6-8 |
| Aug 9 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Aug 10 | 111 | Bos | 2-0 | Wash | 0-7 | NYY | 1-2 | Phil |  |
| Aug 11 | 112 | Bos | 1-0 | Wash | 0-5 | NYY | 8-0 | Phil | 5-4 |
| Aug 12 | 113 | Bos | 0-1 | Wash | 5-7 | NYY | 10-9 | Phil | 10-4 |
| Aug 13 | 114 | Bos | 4-1 | Wash | 8-2 | NYY | 1-12 | Phil | 4-3 (12) |
| Aug 14 | 115 | Phil | 5-0 | NYY | 3-2 | Wash | 8-6 | Bos | 2-1 |
| Aug 15 | 116 | Phil | 11-0 | NYY | 1-5 | Wash | 4-3 | Bos | 2-1 |
| Aug 16 | 117 | Phil | 3-1 | NYY | 7-2 | Wash | 5-2 | Bos | 4-3 |
| Aug 17 | 118 | Phil | 0-1 (12) | NYY | 5-4 | Wash | 2-5 | Bos | 6-5 (12) |
| Aug 18 | 119 | NYY | 7-1 | Phil | 8-0 | Bos | 2-1 | Wash | 6-3 |
| Aug 19 | 120 | NYY | 3-1 | Phil | 8-3 | Bos | 1-6 | Wash | 2-3 (14) |
| Aug 20 | 121 | NYY | 4-2 | Phil | 7-5 | Bos | 2-5 | Wash | 1-0 |
| Aug 21 | 122 | NYY | 4-1 | Phil | 3-2 | Bos | 0-3 | Wash | 7-5 |
| Aug 22 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Aug 23 | 123 | Wash | 2-3 (14) | Bos | 1-0 | Phil | 17-3 | NYY | 3-4 |
| Aug 24 | 124 | Wash | 3-1 | Bos | 0-6 | Phil | 11-3 | NYY | 0-6 |
| Aug 25 | 125 | Wash | 6-0 | Bos | 0-4 | Phil | 8-2 | NYY | 1-14 |
| Aug 26 | 126 | Wash | 4-0 | Bos | 4-5 | Phil | 7-0 | NYY | 4-1 |
| Aug 27 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Aug 28 | 127 | at Bos | 0-3 | at Wash | 5-0 | at NYY | 6-8 | at Phil | 3-4 |
| Aug 29 | 128 | at Bos | 1-5 | at Wash | 9-1 | at NYY | 3-2 | at Phil | 4-3 |
| Aug 30 | 129 | at Bos | 1-0 | at Wash | 4-0 | at NYY | 2-1 | at Phil | 4-5 |
| Aug 31 | 130 | at Bos | 2-3 | at Wash | 4-5 (13) | at NYY | 2-6 | at Phil | 11-0 |
| Home |  |  | 18-6 |  | 12-8 |  | 10-6 |  | 13-7 |
| Away |  |  | 1-3 |  | 5-3 |  | 5-7 |  | 3-5 |
| August |  | 28 | 19-9 | 28 | 17-11 | 28 | 15-13 | 28 | 16-12 |


|  |  |  |  | September Scores |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Date | Gm | Bos |  | NYY |  | Phila |  | Wash |  |
| Sept 1 | 131 | StL | 3-2 | Cleve | 6-1 | Chi | 1-7 | Det | 9-11 |
| Sept 2 | 132 | StL | 2-4 | Cleve | 8-0 | Chi | $\begin{gathered} 2- \\ 10 \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | Det | 3-8 |
| Sept 3(1) | 133 | StL | 4-2 | Cleve | 7-10 | Chi | 1-8 | Det | 6-5 |
| Sept 3(2) | 134 | StL | 9-2 | Cleve | 2-12 | Chi | 0-5 | Det | 1-11 |
| Sept 4 | 135 | Det | 11-9 (11) | Chi | 8-7 (10) | Cleve | 1-0 | StL | 1-4 |
| Sept 5 | 136 | Det | 2-12 | Chi | 2-5 | Cleve | 2-4 | StL | 2-0 |
| Sept 6 | 137 | Det | 3-2 | Chi | 3-5 | Cleve | 4-5 | StL | 5-1 |
| Sept 7 | 138 | Det | 4-3 (10) | Chi | 3-6 | Cleve | 8-9 | StL | 3-2 |
| Sept 8 | 139 | Cleve | 8-7 (10) | StL | 1-2 | Det | 0-2 | Chi | 4-1 |
| Sept 9 | 140 | Cleve | 6-1 | StL | 2-9 | Det | 4-5 | Chi | 4-1 |
| Sept 10 | 141 | Cleve | 1-0 | StL | 11-1 | Det | 3-9 | Chi | 1-7 |
| Sept 11 | 142 | Cleve | 3-2 | StL | 4-3 | Det | $\begin{array}{r} \hline 5- \\ 15 \\ \hline \end{array}$ | Chi | 5-3 |
| Sept 12 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Sept 13 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Sept 14 | 143 | Wash | 3-6 | Phil | 3-4 | at NYY | 4-3 | at Bos | 6-3 |
| Sept 15 | 144 | Wash | 3-2 | Phil | 3-2 | at NYY | 2-3 | at Bos | 2-3 |
| Sept 16 | 145 | Wash | 4-5 | Phil | 2-3 | at NYY | 3-2 | at Bos | 5-4 |
| Sept 17 | 146 | Wash | 0-1 | Phil | 8-4 | at NYY | 4-8 | at Bos | 1-0 |
| Sept 18 | 147 | NYY | 1-0 | at Bos | 0-1 | at Wash | 2-3 | Phil | 3-2 |
| Sept 19 | 148 | NYY | 2-1 | at Bos | 1-2 | at Wash | $\begin{aligned} & \hline 11- \\ & 4 \end{aligned}$ | Phil | 4-11 |
| Sept 20 | 149 | NYY | 6-1 | at Bos | 1-6 | at Wash | 5-2 | Phil | 2-5 |
| Sept 21 | 150 | NYY | 4-0 | at Bos | 0-4 | at Wash | 5-8 | Phil | 8-5 |
| Sept 22 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Sept 23 | 151 | at Phil | 0-2 | Wash | 5-0 | Bos | 2-0 | at NYY | 0-5 |
| Sept 24 | 152 | at Phil | 2-4 | Wash | (7-11) | Bos | 4-2 | at NYY | 11-7 (10) |
| Sept 25 | 153 | at Phil | 21-2 | Wash | 1-5 | Bos | $\begin{gathered} \hline 2- \\ 12 \\ \hline \end{gathered}$ | at NYY | 5-1 |
| Sept 26 | 154 | at Phil | 5-1 | Wash | 10-1 | Bos | 1-5 | at NYY | 1-10 |
| Home |  |  | 15-5 |  | 9-11 |  | $\begin{aligned} & \hline 3- \\ & 13 \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ |  |  |
| Away |  |  | 2-2 |  | 0-4 |  | 4-4 |  |  |
| Sept |  | 24 | 17-7 | 24 | 9-15 | 24 | $\begin{aligned} & \hline 7- \\ & 17 \end{aligned}$ | 24 |  |
| Season |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |


|  |  |  | September Scores |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Gm | Chicago |  | Cleve |  | Det |  | StL |  |
| 131 | at Phil | 7-1 | at NYY | 1-6 | at Wash | 11-9 | at Bos | 2-3 |
| 132 | at Phil | 10-2 | at NYY | 0-8 | at Wash | 8-3 | at Bos | 4-2 |
| 133 | at Phil | 8-1 | at NYY | 10-7 | at Wash | 5-6 | at Bos | 2-4 |
| 134 | at Phil | 5-0 | at NYY | 12-2 | at Wash | 11-1 | at Bos | 2-9 |
| 135 | at NYY | (10) 7-8 | at Phil | 0-1 | at Bos | (11) 9-11 | at Wash | 4-1 |
| 136 | at NYY | 5-2 | at Phil | 4-2 | at Bos | 12-2 | at Wash | 0-2 |
| 137 | at NYY | 5-3 | at Phil | 5-4 | at Bos | 2-3 | at Wash | 1-5 |
| 138 | at NYY | 6-3 | at Phil | 9-8 | at Bos | (10) 3-4 | at Wash | 2-3 |
| 139 | at Wash | 1-4 | at Bos | (10) 7-8 | at Phil | 2-0 | at NYY | 2-1 |
| 140 | at Wash | 1-4 | at Bos | 1-6 | at Phil | 5-4 | at NYY | 9-2 |
| 141 | at Wash | 7-1 | at Bos | 0-1 | at Phil | 9-3 | at NYY | 1-11 |
| 142 | at Wash | 3-5 | at Bos | 2-3 | at Phil | 15-5 | at NYY | 3-4 |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 143 | Cleve | 4-2 | at Chi | 2-4 | at StL | 8-9 | Det | 9-8 |
| 144 | Cleve | 4-0 | at Chi | 0-4 | at StL | (11) 4-5 | Det | 5-4 (11) |
| 145 | Cleve | 7-2 | at Chi | 2-7 | at StL | $\begin{array}{r} \hline 10) \\ \hline 12- \\ \hline \end{array}$ | Det | $\begin{aligned} & 12-11 \\ & (10) \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ |
| 146 | Cleve | 3-5 | at Chi | 5-3 | at StL | 0-2 | Det | 2-0 |
| 147 | at Det | 9-7 | StL | 8-3 | Chi | 7-9 | at Cleve | 3-8 |
| 148 | at Det | 0-2 | StL | 3-2 | Chi | 2-0 | at Cleve | 2-3 |
| 149 | at Det | 2-3 | StL | 2-10 | Chi | 3-2 | at Cleve | 10-2 |
| 150 | at Det | 4-0 | StL | 2-5 | Chi | 0-4 | at Cleve | 5-2 |
| 151 | at StL | 2-3 | at Det | 2-8 | Cleve | 8-2 | Chi | 3-2 |
| 152 | at StL | 4-5 | at Det | 0-3 | Cleve | 3-0 | Chi | 5-4 |
| 153 | at StL | 8-6 | at Det | 7-4 | Cleve | 4-7 | Chi | 6-8 |
| 154 | at StL | 7-8 | at Det | 6-3 | Cleve | 3-6 | Chi | 8-7 |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  |  | 3-1 |  | 2-2 |  | 4-4 |  | 7-1 |
|  |  | 11-9 |  | 8-12 |  | 8-8 |  | 6-10 |
|  | 24 | 14-10 | 24 | 10-14 |  | 12-12 | 24 | 13-11 |

